

Francis Gould Butler:
A History of Farmington, Franklin & Maine (1885)

see p 42, 47.

51, 69, 141.

JOHN AUSTIN was a native of England, and came from Brunswick to the township. He was a soldier under Gen Wolfe, and shared the fortunes of that victorious general in the battle fought on the plains of Abraham, near Quebec Sept. 13, 1759. He was also in the Continental Army during the Revolutionary War. Mr. Austin was the first sexton in town, and served in that capacity many years. His settlement was on river-lot No. 46, west side, opposite the Center Village. Mrs. Austin, familiarly known among the early settlers as "Granny Asten," was a native of Cape Ann and one of those rare women full of energy and capable of great endurance. As a doctress she rendered efficient service to the inhabitants for many years, and was largely employed in midwifery, a branch of medical practice in which she excelled. Few children were born in the township for the first fifteen years after its settlement, at whose birth she did not preside. Her field of visitation was mostly confined to the settlements on the river, occasionally, however, extending to what are now the towns of Stark and New Sharon, and also to Strong and Avon. When visiting her patients at distance, she frequently went and came by boat; while at other times she would travel miles on foot, braving the merciless storms of midnight, and allowing no obstacles to prevent the accomplishment of her purpose. The town records state that "Jerusha Asten died in Jesse Gould house, October 6, A. D. 1804."

JOSEPH BATTLE made the first improvements upon front lot No. 33, west side, in 1787. He also made the first improvements in what is called the Holley neighborhood, in 1790, and erected the first framed barn in that part of the township. His marriage with Eunice Maloon, in 1784, was the first solemnized in the township. The ceremony was performed by Dummer Sewall of Bath, in Joseph Holland's log-house, a rude dwelling without a floor. A quarter of baked lamb was served to the guests on the occasion, but they had no knives except those they carried with them. Mr. Battle's death probably occurred in 1798, and his widow

Other references;

Charles E. Nash; History of Augusta, Maine; page 179.

George Augustus Wheeler, M.D.; History of Brunswick, Topsham, and Harpswell, Maine; p. 876

Folgate, a hamlet in the parish of St. Leonard, Shoreditch, in the east end of London. He signed the Submission in 1652, and when he sold his share in the mills on Gorges Creek in 1652 it ended his connection with the town and he disappears from the records.

WILLIAM ROGERS

For half a dozen years this settler lived here, 1651-1655, and occupied scarcely any space in the local records. He was a juror in 1651, also a defendant in an assault and battery case same year; signed the Submission in 1652 and got a land grant on Gorges Neck. The next heard of him is in 1660, when he was administrator of the estate of William Garnesey of this town, and as late as 1671 he was settling up some late claims against it. He probably removed to the Isles of Shoals before 1660 (*N. H. Deeds iii, 80a*), and nothing more is heard of him after 1673.

WILLIAM GARNESEY

He probably came from Bampton, Devonshire, as a William "Garnse" signed the Protestation Roll there in 1641, and his widow Elizabeth returned to Pinhoe, Devon, a nearby parish, after his death. His first appearance here was in November 1652, when he signed the Submission, and in December following he had a grant of ten acres on Gorges Neck, which was officially confirmed to him and laid out in July 1659 (*T. R. i, 17, 28*). He must have died shortly after, as in 1660 William Rogers was appointed administrator of his estate. As far as known he left no issue here.

JOHN PIERCE

This settler, who followed the occupation of a fisherman, came to York in 1653 and received a grant of land on Gorges Neck, bordering on Bass Cove, where he lived for about forty years until his death. Nothing occurred in his life of particular interest. He signed a memorial to Massachusetts protesting the failure of their government to give them a stable protection against political agitation; grand juror 1666 and 1667, and somewhere after 1662 he married Mrs. Phebe Nash, widow of Isaac, who had re-

NEW SETTLERS OF THE THIRD DECADE

moved from Dover to York. She had been granted administration of her late husband's estate in July 1662, and Pierce had become her surety. She was living in 1670 (*Deeds ii, 91*), and both of them were probably killed in the massacre on Candlemas Day. Inventory of his estate was taken September 26, 1692, by Matthew Austin and James Plaisted, his neighbors, and amounted to £35-3-6 (*Ibid. v, 75*). His name is not perpetuated in the town, as he left only two daughters as issue of his marriage:

- i. Jane, m. John Bracey.
- ii. Anne, m. (1) Alexander McNair and (2) Malcolm McIntire.

MATTHEW AUSTIN

Matthew Austin

Of this prominent citizen and resident of Cider Hill nothing definite is known as to his origin. There were numerous Austin families in Kent, the source of several of our settlers. A Matthew Austin of Tenterden died in Tenterden (the home of the Tilden emigrant) in 1554, and a Matthew of the same parish, tailor, died in 1609, leaving a family. Others of this Christian name resided in Wye, Addisham, Wickhambreaux at the period of the emigration of our Matthew. He is first of record in July 1653 (*T. R. i, 21*). At that time he was thirty-three years old, having been born in 1620 (*Deeds i, 163*), and in 1659 he became sergeant of the military company; in 1665 he was first elected Selectman. He held this latter office in 1669, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1673, 1676 and 1678. He was a weaver by occupation (*Deeds iv, 66*). He was an "uncle" of Jeremy and Joseph Tibbetts of Dover, perhaps through marriage with a daughter of Thomas Canney of that town, but later of York. If so, he married a second wife, Mrs. Mary (Davis) Dodd, daughter of Nicholas Davis, and widow of George Dodd of Boston. She survived him and married for a third husband William Wright of Boston and later of York (*Deeds vi, 75; ix, 33*), and in 1714 was a widow for the third time. Matthew Austin drew his will November 19, 1684, "a little before his death," but it was not allowed by the court because it was "not so Clearly & Methodically done to the understanding & satisfaction either of authority & some others of sd Mathew Austines relations,

Richard¹ Austin William Batchelder = Jane —
 b. 1588 Bishopslake, G. Hants
 to Charlestown 1638 England

Richard² Austin = Abigail Batchelder
 1632 - 1703 m. Charlestown

Ebenezer³ Austin = Rebekah Sprague
 1662 - 1723

Ebenezer⁴ Austin = Mary Smith
 1703 - 1745

Nathaniel⁵ Austin = Margaret Rand
 1741 - 1801

William⁶ Austin = Lucy Jones
 1778 - 1841

James Walker⁷ Austin = Ariana Elizabeth Smith Sleeper
 1829 - 1885

N.E.H. & G.R. Vol 86 - p 97-8

Richard¹ Austin

Anthony² Austin m. 19 Oct. 1664 Esther Higgins
 b. 1636, d. 20 Aug 1708

Nathaniel³ Austin m. 27 Jan 1701 Abigail Hovey
 b. 20 May 1678, Suffield, Conn. • f Hadley Mass

Nathaniel⁴ Austin m(1) 16 Dec. 1731 Agnes Adams d. Oct 1754
 (b. 23 May 1703 m. 4) 1710 - 1777 m(2) 22 June 1757 Widow Sarah Bird

Joab⁵ Austin m(1) April 1767 Elizabeth Fox, d. 22 Dec. 1767
 1740 - 1820 m(2) 24 May 1769 Eleanor Kellogg.

John⁵ Austin
 b. 1 Aug. 1738

Henry⁶ Austin
 1770 -

Werron⁷ Austin 1790 -

Ruby Bennett, born 1775 at New Bedford, Mass.

married (first) — Egleston

" (second) in 1802, in Durham, Greene Co. N.Y., to

James Austin, born 1779, Richmond, Mass

son of Levi Austin & Mary Gates.

He had issue:—

1) James Austin, Jr. b. 1804

2) Adelia Austin b. 1806, married

Ramsey (Sam'l) Albert Bennett, 1808.

Woodford, late of
itors.
the estate of Abi
Conn., deceased,

estate of Stanley
ngton, deceased.
To widow Anna
llin Day, Henry
entions lands of
Woodford,—

Jesse Wilcox,
k Woodruff, Ro-
benezer Miller.

ay, dated March
ord, Conn. Be-
lesiastical Society
right and title in
s to the third and
s of Avon, land
burying ground,
ng ground when
wife Lavilla Day.
ly Lavilla Wood-
s, Carlos E. Day
and to daughter
utors, Carlos E.
Woodford. Wit-
lford, Albert W.
Woodford.

in West Avon,
83, having been

ate of Carlos C.
t 25, 1883, and
f \$23,810.05, and
wife and three

Family

ENEALOGY.]

burial ground of
church, York,

October 17, 1800.
Bowie, died No-

ughter of Ralph
1852.

Austin—Gates

[Contributed to GENEALOGY.]

In reply to C. A. M.^x (437), in July
GENEALOGY. The ancestry of Levi Aus-
tin who married Mary Gates and lived in
Richmond, Mass., is as follows:

Richard (1) Austin, born in 1598, in
Bishopslake, County Hants, England, re-
moved to Charlestown, Mass., in 1638,
with two children. He was a tailor. His
children were:

1. Richard, born in 1632, married in
Charlestown, Abigail, daughter of Wil-
liam and Jane Batchelder.

2. Anthony, born in 1636, married
October 19, 1664, Esther Haggins.
(What was her parentage?) They re-
moved to Rowley in 1666, and to Suffield,
Connecticut, in 1674, where he was a
pioneer settler and first town clerk, and
where he had a grant of land. He died
August 29, 1708.

The children of Anthony (2) (Rich-
ard) were:

1. Richard, born September 22, 1666,
married Dorothy Adams, daughter of
Jacob Adams. She was born in New-
bury, Mass., June 26, 1679, and died
January 18, 1699.

2. Dr. Anthony, born December 7,
1668, married Abigail Holcomb, daughter
of Benajah Holcomb.

3. John, born October 22, 1672, mar-
ried, first, Agnes King and second, the
widow, Mary Burbank.

4. Nathaniel, born May 20, 1678, in
Suffield, Connecticut, married January
27, 1701, Abigail Hovey of Hadley,
Mass., daughter of Thomas Hovey. She
was born in 1682, and died January 9,
1764. He died December 12, 1760. They
lived in Suffield.

5. Elizabeth, born July 8, 1681.

6. Elizabeth, born April 20, 1684, mar-
ried Benjamin Gillett.

7. Esther, born January 11, 1686, mar-
ried Nathaniel Harmon, Jr.

The children of Nathaniel (3) were:

1. Nathaniel, born May 23, 1703 or 4,
married, first, Agnes Adams, December

16, 1731. She was a daughter of Jacob
Adams and was born February 4, 1711,
and died October 1754. They lived in
Suffield, and in Sheffield, Mass. He mar-
ried second, June 22, 1757, the widow,
Sarah Bird. He died April 13, 1777.

2. Thomas, born September 21, 1705,
married Hannah Hale.

3. Rachel, born February 13, 1708.

4. Miriam, born February 21, 1710.

5. Aaron, born February 7, 1712, died
November 10, 1712.

6. Abigail, born June 13, 1714.

7. Aaron, born February 25, 1716,
married the widow Elizabeth Kent.

8. Daniel, born April 28, 1720, mar-
ried Abigail Phelps.

9. Samuel, born July 24, 1722.

10. Hannah, born June 25, 1725.

The children of Nathaniel (4) Austin
were:

1. Gad, born October 15, 1733, mar-
ried Susanna Calendon. He lived to be
over ninety years of age.

2. Phoenix (daughter), born Septem-
ber 4, 1735.

3. Diadamia, born June 3, 1737, mar-
ried August, 1752, Nathaniel Loomis
Kellogg, son of Stephen Kellogg. He
was born June 15, 1730.

4. John, born August 1, 1738.

5. Joab, born August 11, 1740, mar-
ried, first, Elizabeth Fox, April, 1767.
She died December 22, 1767, her still-
born daughter being buried with her.
He married, second, May 24, 1769, Elea-
nor Kellogg.

6-7. Levi and Judah, born June 26,
1743. This Levi is undoubtedly the one
of whom inquiry is made.

8. Elijah, born October 27, 1746, died
August 31, 1784, from a lightning-stroke.

9. Mary, sometimes called Polly, born
August 23, 1750, married Stephen Kel-
logg, son of Daniel Kellogg. He was
born June 26, 1742.

10. Agnes, married — Collins.

The brothers Joab, Levi, Jude and
Elijah all served in the Revolution.

L. M. H.

Leonard Austin of New Haven, brother of John Austin of New Haven, was a weaver and died in 1678.

Matthew Austin of York, Me., was killed by the Indians about 1704.

Richard Austin came from Southampton, England, in the ship *Bevis* in 1638 with his wife and two children. He settled in Charlestown, Mass. He had lived in Bishopstoke, county Hants.

Robert Austin was the founder of the family in Rhode Island. Little is known concerning him. His home was in Kings Town, and in 1661 his name appears on a list of persons to whom land was granted. Probably he died before 1687, as his name does not appear on the tax list of that year. Sons: Jeremiah, Edward, Joseph and John.

Samuel Austin was of Dover, N. H., in 1649 and afterwards of Wells, Me., being a representative to the general court in 1682.

John Austin, born in London, England, and there trained as a merchant by his father, came to Boston and subse-

quently removed to Hartford, Conn. He married, in Hartford, December 8, 1713, Mary (Stanley) Hooker, widow. He died in Hartford in 1743, and his widow, Mary, died August 23, 1756, aged 76. He had a son, John, born October 15, 1714, died young, and a daughter, Mary, who married John Ellery of Boston.

John Austin—sometimes called John Astin—was in Philadelphia in 1683, receiving on November 1 of that year a patent of confirmation of a lot of ground. Part of this land he sold in August, 1686, and in the deed he is styled "Of the Town and County of Philadelphia, ship-carpenter." In a later deed, August 4, 1687, he is styled "ship carpenter of the County Bucks." He married, November 11, 1686, by Friends ceremony, Jane Potts of Philadelphia and probably removed to Bucks county soon after. He returned to Philadelphia in a few years and followed the business of ship-wright, having a yard on the banks of the Delaware river. He died before February 25, 1708, that being the date of the granting of letters of administration on his estate.

A Holmes-Pearl Branch

[Contributed to GENEALOGY.]

Richard Holmes of Rowley, Mass., married Mrs. Alice Knight of the same place about 1660. Their daughter, Elizabeth Holmes, born in Rowley, Mass., in 1662, was married, in 1682, to John Pearl, who came from Skidby, England, in 1671. He was born in 1650, and died in 1720 in Bradford, Mass. He was a son of the widow, Alice Pearl, who died in England about 1670. The children of John and Elizabeth (Holmes) Pearl were: Alice, born 1683, who married John Peabody; Mary, born 1686; Eleanor, born 1690, who married John Styles; John, born 1692; Timothy, born 1694; Jane, born 1698, who married Thomas Messer; Richard, born 1702.

New York Purdys

Following are tombstone records of several Purdys, who were buried in the cemetery of Farmington, Ontario county, N. Y. The Purdy family was originally of Westchester county.

Mary Purdy, 1872-1894.

Ruth L. Purdy, 1889-1901.

Christiana C. N. Purdy, born September 29th, 1812, died June 2d, 1874.

Eddie Purdy, son of A. M. and P. J., died 11th month, 25, 1880. Aged, 11 months 2 days.

Ann Augusta Purdy, died 4th month, 18, 1876. Aged, 17 years 7 months.

Mary R. Purdy, wife of A. M., died 3d month, 2, 1874. Aged, 37 years 11 months.

Alexander M. Purdy, 1835-1908.

see Vol. 4
p. 19.

EVERY SATURDAY

Genealogy

A WEEKLY JOURNAL OF AMERICAN ANCESTRY

VOLUME 1

NEW YORK, JUNE 8, 1912

NUMBER 23

The Austin Family in America

Austins were numerous in New England in the first colonial century. All the pioneers were of English origin. There were various spellings of the name, but probably all were of the same family originally. In early records the surnames appear as Asten, Astin, Astine, Asting, Aston, Austen, Auston, Austone and Oston.

Anthony Austin of Rowley, Mass., was a freeman in 1669, and afterwards was in Suffield, Conn. He died in 1708. His children were: Richard, born 1666; Anthony, born 1668; John, born 1672; Nathaniel, born 1678; Elizabeth, born 1681; and Esther, born 1686. His descendants have been many.

Francis Austin was first of Dedham and afterwards of Hampton, Mass., in 1640. By his wife, Isabella, he had two daughters, Jemima and Sophia.

John Austin was of New London, Conn., in 1647, in Greenwich after 1651, and later in Stamford. He died in Stamford August 25, 1657, leaving a widow, Catherine Austin, son, Samuel, and daughter, Elizabeth, who married Joseph Finch, and perhaps a son, John.

John Austin of New Haven, Conn., married, first, November 5, 1667, Mercy Atwater, daughter of Joseph Atwater. His children were: John, born April 23, 1669; David, born February 23, 1671;

Joshua, born September 3, 1673; Mary; John and Hannah, twins, born October 14, 1677; Mercy, born April 17, 1680; a son, born April 5, 1683, and died within a few days. His wife died in April, 1683, and he married, second, January 21, 1685, Elizabeth Brackett, by whom he had Sarah, born January 23, 1686, and Elizabeth, born in 1687. He died in 1690, and his widow died before 1695.

John Austin of Scarborough, Me., was more commonly known as John Ashton, although it is not certainly known that the two were identical. He married a daughter of Andrew Alger and was of Marblehead, Mass., in 1675.

John Austin came to America in the ship *Hercules* from Tenterden, England. John Austin, the mayor of Tenterden at that time, was probably his father. With him came his wife, Constance Austin. He settled first in Cambridge, Mass.,—then called Newtown—was in Hingham, Mass., in 1635 and in Taunton, Mass., in 1643. He died in Taunton, July 30, 1683. With other children he left a son, Jonah Austin of Taunton.

Joseph Austin of Hampton, Mass., 1642 and Dover 1648 died in 1663. His second wife, whom he married in 1659, was Sarah (Starbuck) Story, daughter of Edward Starbuck and widow of William Story. He left a son, Thomas, and other children.



A U S T I N.

ARMS: Argent, on a fesse, between two chevrons sable, three cross crosslets of the first, within a bordure of the same charged with a wreath of laurel and roses proper.

CREST: A cross between wings argent.

Richard Austin, of Bishopstoke, Hampshire, England.
Settled at Charlestown, Massachusetts, 1638.

John Matthews: Complete American Armoury And Blue Book: Page 6.



250-1. **Jacob Austin Jr.** married first to Lucentia —, who died in 1821. He married second to Olive Grant on 2 April 1822 in Parkman, Maine. Seek additional information about this Austin family.

250-2. **Pardon Austin** married a girl from Massachusetts. I am looking for the origin of the patriachal Delaware County, New York, Austin. Seeking the parents and ancestry of Pardon Austin.

250-3. **Caleb Austin** born in Montreal, Canada or North Carolina according to an 1850 Ohio Census. Married Lydia Parker circa 1800 reportedly in Montreal, Canada. Children born in Whitestown/Whitesboro (perhaps Lewis County), New York were: Alfred Andrew b. 1804, George b. 1806, John P. 1808, Abel J. b. 1812, Elijah 1814, Sarah b. ?, Lydia b. 1820 in Meigs County, Ohio. She married William Smith of Allensville, Ohio in 1840. Caleb's family reportedly moved to Meigs County, Ohio in 1816. George and Abel moved to Randolph, Clay and St. Clair Counties, IL, John P. was one of the founding fathers of Minnesota (Anoka County) in 1856, and Alfred Andrew moved to Mason County, WV. Elijah Austin remained in Meigs County, Ohio. When the family moved from New York in 1816 a brother of Caleb's, probably Seth moved further west to the "Indian Territory of Texas" with cousins by the name of Huston. Seek ancestry of Caleb Austin and any additional information on his family and descendants.

250-4. **Joseph N. Austin** was born on 22 December 1867 in Robinson, Ottawa Co. MI, the son of Benjamin and Effie Post. Benjamin was 30 years old in the 1870 Census of Ottawa, Michigan, and both he and Effie were born in NY. Joseph had a cousin, George Austin born 23 March 1861 in Grand Haven, Ottawa, Michigan. Need more information on Joseph's parents and family.

250-5. **Martha Veannah Austin** born circa 1810, married Moses Ezekial Rhea. Moses might have been born in Virginia. Martha died in 1858 in Arkansas. A son John O. Rhea was born in 1842, there were possibly more children. Need the ancestry of Martha Austin.

250-6. **Hiram Austin** and his wife Phebe Cole were in the 1850 Census, Wyoming County, New York. Hiram was age 43, born in Vermont. Phebe was age 33, born in NY. Son James was age 15. Have descendants, need parents and ancestors of Hiram and Phebe Austin.

250-7. **Aaron Austin** born in 1804 in Anson (now Union) County, North Carolina, son of James b. 1764 in Anson County?, son of Charles who resided in North Carolina in the 1750's & 1760's and died after 1766?. I would like to correspond with anyone having information on this family.

250-8. **Hiram/Homer Austin** married Zenia Frigner of Copake, New York. Had a daughter Catherine born in 1829 in Ohio, a son William born in 1832 in Ohio. Need death date and place of Hiram/Homer and Catherine, also the names of other children.

250-9. **William Wallace Austin** born in 1832, married Julia Ann Miller, who was born in 1835, the daughter of James and Kate (Poucher) Miller in Martindale NY. They had two sons, Amon Austin and Morris Austin, and two daughters, Alice Austin and Mary Austin. They lived in New Marlborough, Clayton, & Sheffield, Massachusetts, and in Winsted & Waterbury Connecticut. Need data on Alice and Mary.

250-10. **Richard 'Dicky' Austin** and his wife Sarah Morgan's children: Charles Austin b. 26 March 1796 in Anson County, North Carolina; Morgan B. Austin, James Austin, Jeremiah Austin, and Isabella Austin who married John Stanfill. Pleasant Austin was a half-brother to Charles. Seek more information on Richard and Sarah.

250-11. **Benjamin Austin** was born 5 June 1770 in Pittsfield, Berkshire County, Massachusetts, and died 4 May 1854 in Houndsfield, New York. He married Jerusha Mather, who was born on 25 February in 1763 Lyme, Connecticut, the daughter of John and Mary (Higgins) Mather. Jerusha died in Sacketts Harbor, New York. Their son Benjamin Franklin Austin was born 30 May 1803 in Redfield, Oneida County, New York, and died on 25 May 1877 in Shenandoah, Iowa. Benjamin Franklin married on 8 November 1825 in NY to Lois Louise Baxter, who was born 8 May 1807 in Canada and died on 25 May 1895 in Independence, Missouri. Their daughter, Sophia Amelia was born on 30 June 1828 in Watertown, NY. Sophia married Eri James Moore. Need more information on the ancestors of Benjamin and his descendents.

250-12. **Jerusha Austin** was born on 25 February 1779, probably in New York state. She married on 1 January 1804 to Joseph Lawrence. He was born on 25 December 1782 and died on 17 March 1875. He was the son of Oliver and Patty Ann (Wait) Lawrence. Seek to learn the ancestry of Jerusha Austin and more on her family.

250-13. **David Austin** owned a house back in the 1900's in New Sharon, Maine, called the "Old Austin Place." I believe the house, which my grandmother lived in, was on Swan Road. My grandfather was Juinus Austin Taylor. Need to determine whether there is a connection between our Taylor family and the Austins.

250-14. **Lemuel Austin** was born in 1814. He married Clarissa Brown. Their son, James F. Austin, was born in 1847 in South Carolina. He married Sarah Jane Cody. James F. and Sarah are both buried at Beech Creek Cemetery in Rome, Georgia. Seeking Lemuel ancestry.

William Austen, bachelor, married on 1 March 1809 to Mary Ann Mansfield, spinster, at St. Matthew's Church. On July 25, 1816 William Austen, widower, married Jane Howe, Spinster, St. Matthew's Church. pp. 319,327 of St. Matthew's Church Records 1769-1857. Miss E. M. Letson said that William was the son of Henry Austen and his wife Mary Eades Austen who later married John Howe, Sr. and became the mother of Joseph Howe, and that Jane Howe was a half-sister of Joseph Howe. MG 4 Vol. 46 (manuscript). [4]

Captain William Austen married yesterday morning, by Rev. Dr. Gray, to Jane, the daughter of John Howe, Esq. *Halifax Weekly Chronicle*, 26 July 1816, page 3 col. 3 (newspaper). [4]

Jane Austen died at Pleasant Cottage, Digby, Tuesday 23rd inst. She was the widow of the late **William Austen**, Esq., and sister of Hon. Joseph Howe. *Acadian Recorder* 31 May 1865 (newspaper). [4]

Notes on the Austin family in Queens County. MG 1 Vol. 2393 #4 (manuscript). [4]

Brief sketch of the Austin family of Northeast Margaree. *History of Northeast Margaree*, by John F. Hart, pages 47-48, F107 M34 H26. [4]

To all to whom it may concern, John Howe of Halifax... whereas Mary Howe the present wife of the said John Howe was formerly married to **Henry Austin**, late of Halifax, Merchant Deceased, who died leaving three sons and and a daughter: **Joseph Austin**, **Henry Austin**, **William Austin** and **Mary Austin** the issue of this marriage with... for 10 shillings John Howe gave up to **Thomas Austin**, coppersmith, his interest in Henry Austin's estate, in Trust for Mary (Austin) Howe and her children of Halifax. — Witnessed by **Thomas Austin, Jr.** 24 August 1804. Vol. 36, page 312. [5]

The Austin family of Skye Glen, Inverness County, Cape Breton is discussed in *The Smiths of Cape Breton* by Perley W. Smith, pages 70-86 CS 90 S65. [4]

Richard Austin family of North East Margaree, *Inverness County Genealogies*. Page 12. Notes by the Rev. C. H. Johnson. *Community Records: Margaree, North East*, MG 4 Vol. 110 (manuscript). See also Hart, pages 47-48 F5248 G99 H32. [4]

On 1 June 1825, Sarah Jost of Halifax agreed to pay £7 10s annually to **Anne Austen** of Halifax, widow and relict of **Thomas Austen**, late of Halifax, coppersmith deceased. Will of Thomas gave 1/3 his real estate to Anne. Sarah Jost purchased from John Howe and John Merrick of Halifax (Executors of last will of Thomas Austen) land in Halifax bordered by end of **Charles Dickenson Austen** on Duke Street. Indenture Vol. 48, page 350. [5]

Release of Heirs of **Thomas Austen** to Anne Letson and **Thomas Austen** on 15 October 1834: Joseph Jones Letson of Halifax, Trader, the son of Anne Letson deceased (wife of Robert Letson, gentleman deceased of Halifax) and daughter of **Thomas Austin**, coppersmith, of Halifax. Benjamin Stevens of Halifax, blacksmith, and Elizabeth his wife; Sarah Anne Austin of Halifax, spinster; James Maxwell of Halifax Yeoman and Susan his wife; **Thomas Robert Austen** of Halifax, Yeoman. **Elizabeth, Sarah, Susan and Thomas Robert Austen** were the "Only children of said Thomas Austin the younger, deceased, who was one of the sons of Thomas Austin coppersmith deceased." Vol. 61, page 88. [5]

William Meaney of Halifax, Merchant, sold "Lot E in the late Mr. Luke Forman's Division," a corner lot on Dukes and Hollis Streets in Halifax "now occupied by Mr. William Slater," and another house "occupied by James Brown" to **Henry Austen**, Merchant of Halifax, for £880 on 29 July 1782. Indenture Vol. 18, page 266. [5]

William Milward and wife **Isabella** of Halifax, block-maker, sold land in Halifax to **Henry Auston** of Halifax, Trader, for £116 13s 4p on 24 November 1785. Indenture Vol. 22, page 267. [5]

Henry Austin of Halifax, Trader, and **Mary Austin** his wife, sold 1500 acres in Amherst, Cumberland County, N.S. to **Thomas Austin**, Trader, for £36 on 22 August 1787. Indenture Vol. 25, page 236. [5]

Sir Francis Austin presented a silver salver to the Halifax Club in 1943. MG 100 Vol. 35 #80 (manuscript). [4]

References

1. T. B. Smith Collection, Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Halifax MG1 Vol. 818 #6.
2. Miss E. M. Letson's Notes, taken from marriage and baptismal records at St. Paul's Church.
3. Land Papers, Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Halifax.
4. Card Index to Biographies, Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Halifax.
5. Card Index to Nova Scotia Deeds, Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Halifax.
6. M. E. Austin, "Index to Austin Land Transactions in the Province of Nova Scotia," p. 265 *Austins of America*.
7. W. A. Calneck, *The History of the County of Annapolis*, and also in the Supplement to this work.
8. R. G. Huling, "The Rhode Island Emigration to Nova Scotia," pages 89-135 of *The Narragansett Historical Register*, Volume 7.
9. A. W. H. Eaton, "Rhode Island Settlers on the French Lands in Nova Scotia, in 1760 and 1761," pages 1, 83, 179 of *Americana*, Volume 10.
10. W. O. Sawtelle, "Acadia — The Pre-Loyalist Migration And the Philadelphia Plantation," page 244 of the *Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography*, Volume 51.
11. Eaton, *History of Kings County, Nova Scotia*.

Henry Austen store. Long advertisement of Henry Austen, Water Street, Halifax, of goods he has for sale. *Nova Scotia Royal Gazette*, 5 January 1808, page 2 col.1 (newspaper on microfilm). [4]

James H. Austen, draftsman, worked in Crown Land Office, 1869. RG 5 Series P Vol. 49, #174. [4]

James A. Austen, Crown Lands Department official, asked for increased salary in 1871. RG 5 Series P Vol. 50 #7, 9 (manuscript). [4]

James H. Austen correspondence. Bound volume of carbon copies of all his correspondence is on file in Crown Lands Department in Halifax. Article by R. E. Dickie, "Surveyors Quest For Information," on page 18 of *The Nova Scotian Surveyor*, December 1960, Vol. 10 No. 25. TA N85 Vol. 10 #25. [4]

J. H. Austen, Deputy Commissioner of Crown Lands, retired in 1911 on superannuation after 43 years service... *Halifax Herald*, 9 December 1911, page 16, col.3. [4]

James Wakefield of Halifax, N.S. and Ann his wife sold land and house on Hollis Street in Halifax (Lot. No. 11) to **Thomas Auston** of Halifax, Trader, for £500 on 17 April 1780. Indenture, Vol. 16, page 273. [5]

Austen is found in the *T. B. Smith Collection*, Queens County Names: MG1 #818. [4]

Augustus Denneman of Halifax sold land on Grafton Street, Halifax, to John Mulloony, **Henry Austen** and John Stealing, merchants of Halifax, for £100 on 12 August 1786. — Witnessed by George Bayers and **Thomas Austen**. Indenture Vol. 23, page 264. [5]

Henry Austin was born 29 May 1786 and died 30 January 1859 at age 74 years at his son's residence in Dartmouth, N.S. Married Susan Letson - Marriage bond dated 22 May 1807. She died at son's residence in Sydney, N.S. in 1861. Information via Mr. C. St. C. Stayner, Halifax. [4]

Accounts and correspondence of **Henry Austin**, 1830. MG 100 Vol. 105 #31-31i (manuscript). [4]

Henry Austin's letter book, 1827-1833. Half brother of Joseph Howe, had hardware business in Halifax. *Business Papers* MG 3 Vol. 139 (manuscript). [4]

On Saturday 17 October 1852, **Emma H. Austin**, the daughter of Mr. **Robert Austin**, died at age 1 year and 3 months. *Novascotian*, 27 October 1852, page 349, col. 5 (newspaper). [4]

Short obituary of **Joseph Austin** - a nephew of Joseph Howe for whom he was named - appointed to Customs department 10 September 1842. *Acadian Recorder*, 11 August 1888, page 3 col. 4 (newspaper). [4]

Mary Austin died 19 January 1867 at her residence in Rue de Monceaux, Paris, France... Mary, Countess de MacMahon de Thomond, widow of the late Count Alfred... daughter of Thomas Austin of Waterfall House, County Cork, sister of General Austin and aunt of Edward P. Archibold, Esquire, of this city. *Acadian Recorder*, 20 February 1867 page 3 col. 2. [4]

Pamphlet supporting Liberal candidate **Rae Austin** in 1980. MG 100 Vol. 23 #12 (manuscript). [4]

Thomas Cochran, James Cochran, and William Cochran of Halifax, merchants, sold land in Halifax, "late in the possession of Robert Gillespie, commonly called the Garden Lot," to **Henry Austin** of Halifax for £32 on 31 January 1784. Indenture Vol. 20, page 127. [5]

James Austin biography. RG 1 Vol. 128c page 413, 8 December 1902 (manuscript). [4]

Nova Scotia Greenbook - Families and Individuals - Henry Austin (1786-1859), Halifax, Halifax County. Merchant, stepbrother of Joseph Howe. Accounts, 1817-1832, originals, 9 items. Accounts and letters concerning hardware, including some letters concerning business transactions between Henry Austin, William Fairclough and Joseph Tarratt and Sons, Liverpool, England. (manuscripts file). [4]

Henry Austin of Halifax and Susan his wife sold land in Halifax to **William Austin** of Halifax for £500 on 4 July 1815. Indenture Vol. 43, page 12. [5]

William Austen, merchant of St John, N.B. and Jane his wife sold land in Halifax, N.S., to **Henry Austen**, merchant of Halifax, on 6 July 1827. Indenture Vol. 52, page 393. [5]

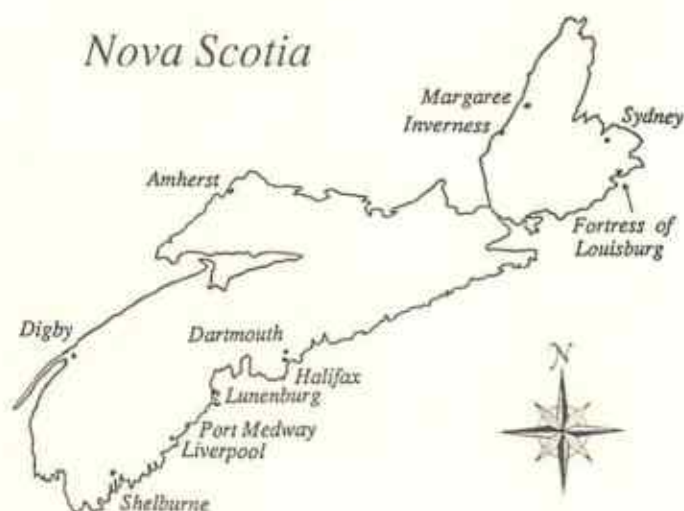
William Austen, merchant of St. John, N.B., and Jane his wife sold land in Halifax, N.S., to **Joseph Austin** of Halifax, Tabacconist, on 9 July 1827. Indenture Vol. 52, page 395. [5]

Joseph Austen of Halifax, Tabacconist, and Rebecca his wife agreed to pay to **Ann Austen** of Halifax £25 yearly on 4 August of each year during her life. Ann Austen widow of Thomas Austin. Indenture 4 August 1825, Vol. 48, page 429. [5]

Charles D. Austin, coppersmith of Halifax, and Eleanor his wife sold land in Halifax to Ann, Elisabeth, and Mary Miller, spinsters of Halifax, for £150 on 12 February 1829. Indenture Vol. 51, page 327. [5]

Robert Rashleigh, William Goodall, John Turner of Gaslick? Hill in the City of London, Merchants, sold land and house on Barrington Street, Halifax, to **Thomas Austen** of Halifax, Merchant, for £310 on 12 July 1787. Indenture Vol. 25, page 13. [5]

Nova Scotia



H. E. Austen of Dartmouth has a large collection of stuffed birds. *Halifax Herald*, 11 April 1893, page 2. [4]

Austens of Halifax – vital statistics and notes on over 700 Halifax families – Stayner Collection (manuscripts). [4]

Notes on Austen Family in Queens County, MG 1 Vol. 2393 #3 (manuscript). [4]

Henry Austen 1848 petition – Asks Lt. Gov. Sir John Harvey for an appointment. He is a maternal brother of Hon. Joseph Howe, Prov. Sec'y, a native of Halifax and been a merchant for over thirty years but am now reduced. "Your Excellency perhaps may think it strange that my application was not made through my brother – but I am aware that no interest of his with the Government would be exerted in favour of a relative – as I presume he might incur censure from the minority." Miss E. M. Letson provided some genealogical material on the Austens which is attached to the petition. Both Joseph Howe's mother and father had been married before. Captain Eades, an Englishman married Sarah —. Their daughter Mary married Henry Austen, a trader of Halifax and also a Captain. He left her some means including the Brig *Betty*. Their children were: Joseph who married Rebecca —, Henry who married Susanna Letson in 1802, William who married Jane Howe in 1816, Mary who married John Letson on 24 June 1802. Mary Eades Austen married second to John Howe, Sr. Recorded St. Paul's Church, Halifax by license. John Howe widower to Mary Austen widow 25 October 1790. Issue: Joseph Howe, Sarah – a daughter who died on a voyage from Lima, Peru. She was married; buried in Virginia. RG 5 GP, Vol. 10 #95. [4]

Mrs. Jane Austen letters from Joe Howe. Unpublished personal letters of Joseph Howe to his sister, Jane, Mrs. Austen of Digby. Appendix B on *Report of Public Archives of Nova Scotia* for the year 1953. F90 N85. [4]

Voucher from B. C. White to Joseph Austen for snuff, 1821. MG 100 Vol. 245 #18 White Family: Shelburne (manuscript). [4]

Joseph Austen informs his Friends and the Public, that his Snuff Mill (on Mr. Hosterman's Property, at the N.W.A.), has lately had a complete repair with new and approved Machinery, which has enabled him to manufacture a very superior quality of Snuff... *Novascotian*, 20 January 1831, page 22, col.3 (newspaper). [4]

Career of Joseph Austen, born at Halifax in 1782, died at Victoria, B.C. in July 1871. He was a half-brother of Joseph Howe. "Occasional's Letter" in *Acadian Recorder*, 7 May 1921, page 1 (newspaper). [4]

Joseph Austen 1782-1871. Death of Joseph Austen, Esquire (from the *Weekly British Colonist*, Victoria...) Born... Halifax... 1782... was an uncle to our much respected friend Joseph Austen of this city... *Halifax Reporter*, 29 July 1871, page 2, col.4 (newspaper). [4]

Joseph Austen, merchant, asks for drawback on cargo of tobacco, 1825. RG 5 Series P, Vol. 121 #13. [4]

Copartnership formed between Joseph Austen and George Wilson to be known as *Joseph Austen and Company*, Halifax Tobacco Manufactory No. 32 Bedford Row, on 1 January 1819. *Halifax Journal*, 4 January 1819, page 3 col.1 (newspaper). [4]

Dispute whether John Murphy should replace Richard C. Austen at Inverness, 1852. RG 5 Series GP Vol.10 #146 (manuscript). [4]

Joseph Austen petition in 1859. Warehousekeeper at the port of Halifax, health is impaired and wants an outdoor situation. Petition signed by a large number of merchants who endorse his request for appointment as landing waiter to carry out duties as weigher and gauger. *Assembly Petitions: Trade and Commerce* 1859. RG 5 Series P Vol. 126 #141 (manuscript). [4]

William Austin, son to Alexander and Mary Austin was baptized by Revd. Mr. John Seccombe on 24 September 1778 at St. Matthew's Church in Halifax. Page 11 of *St. Mathew's Church Records 1769-1857*. MG 4 Vol. 46 (manuscript). [4]

Sophia Minns Austen married on 22 September 1851 at Saint John, New Brunswick, by the Rev. William Donald, A.M., to R. S. Fitzrandolph, Esq., of Digby, N.S. Sophia is the eldest daughter of the late William Austen, Esq., of that city. *Novascotian*, 29 Sept. 1851, p. 310 col. 3. [4]

"Mrs. Austin was born and brought up in Liverpool, N.S., and was married when she was only a little over 16. She is now a pretty woman, with blue eyes and dark hair and regular features. She is of middle height, and is plump enough to have no angles. Her daughter was married before she had reached the age of 15, and her first baby came before she was 16. She is very pretty and is only 17 now, and one rather wonders if she wishes she "hadn't," but she declares she is much happier married. It must be a consolation, however, that her two girls are the little beauties they are.

"Mrs. Austin has only three children, this daughter and two sons, one of whom works in Jordan Marsh & Co's. She has had altogether, however, six children, and had four of them before she was 21. She thinks it is a mistake to marry so young, but agrees that it has its compensations, if you can get a nice tea set by it."

(It would be too much to expect of the *Advance* to enlighten one as to the name or parentage of Mrs. Austin. - T.B.S.)
Liverpool Advance, 14 August 1895. [1]

Mary Austen, widow, married to John Howe, widower, on 25 October 1798 by license (John was Joseph Howe's father). [2]

Thomas Austin, a widower, was married to Anne Wenman, spinster, on 6 August 1799. [2]

William Austin, bachelor, was married to Mary E. Mansfield on 7 March 1809. [2]

Caroline Austen was married to John Page. [2]

Henry Austen married to Susan Letson 24 May 1807. [2]

Thomas Austin married to Elizabeth Letson on 17 December 1807. [2]

Mary Austen married to John Letson on 24 June 1802 by license. [2]

Ann Austen married to Robert Letson on 30 May 1805 by license. [2]

William Austin married to Jane Howe 25 July 1816. [2]

Henry Austin, bachelor, married to Elizabeth Marshman on 29 July 1794. [2]

Henry & Mary Austen had their children recorded at St. Paul's Church: Mary 8 July 1781, Sarah 29 September 1782, Joseph 14 March 1784, Henry bp. 29 May 1786, William b. 26 October bp. 18 November 1787. [2]

Baptisms of the children of **Thomas & Sarah Austin** and **Alexander & Mary Austin** are recorded in the Saint Matthew's Church Records at PANS. [2]

Benjamin Austin had land transaction with Stephen Gouger and others in 1788 in Wilmot. [3]

Caleb Austin had land transaction with Timothy Witmore and others in 1784 in Carlton (card 5). [3]

James Austin had land transaction with Joseph Leonard and others in 1789 in Annapolis County (card 4). [3]

James Austin had land transaction with Stephen Seaman and others in 1785 in Cumberland County (card 5). [3]

John Austin had land transaction with Stephen Seaman and others in 1785 in Cumberland County (card 5). [3]

Nicholas Austin had land transaction with Lt. Col. Allan Stewart in 1784 in Passamaquoddy. [3]

Samuel Austin had land transaction with Samuel Dowling and others in 1784 in Grand Lake, Sunbury County, New Brunswick (card 2). [3]

Warrant to Survey unto the disbanded Soldiers of the Royal Fusiliers American Regiment 10,100 acres of land within the County of Sunbury, New Brunswick: 100 acres to **John Austin** (no wife and no children). This is found in *Philip Bailey's Land Papers 1784-85*. [3]

Notes on the Howe-Letson-Austen families relationships. MG 100 Vol. 19 #27 (manuscript). [4]

Austen family - Some notes on the Austen family - half brothers and sisters of Joseph Howe. *James Spike*, No. 1 pages 2,3; MG 100 Vol. 231 #18 (manuscript). [4]

For dates of marriages, deaths and other data on the Austen family see Miss Letson's notes on the Letson family in *PANS Family Records* MG 4 Vol. 128 also MG 100 Vol. 175 #17 (manuscript). [4]

There are a number of baptisms and marriages of various members of the Austen family in St. Matthew's Church Records. *PANS Manuscripts Room Church Records* MG 4 Vol. 5 pages 46,47,47a (manuscript). [4]

Notations referring to genealogy of **Henry Austen** (1741-1788) and **Thomas Austen** (1754-1821), Cork City, Ireland, emigrated to Halifax circa 1775. MG 1 Vol. 1487 #7 (manuscript). [4]

Miss Catherine Austen died 27 January 1796, at age 17, daughter of Mr. Thomas Austen. *Royal Gazette*, 2 February 1796 (newspaper). [4]

Request for pardon of **George Austen** confined in the Bridewell for horse stealing, 6 April 1832. RG 5, Series GP Vol.1, #56 (manuscript). [4]

George Austen made another pardon request - has lost an eye and injured an arm since April. Dated 13 July 1832. RG 5, Series GP Vol.1, #58 (manuscript). [4]

Notice dated Halifax, 10 July 1834, that **H. Austen** has assigned all his stock in trade, notes, books, debts, etc. to Joseph Tarratt & Sons. *The Novascotian*, 25 December 1834, page 416 col. 3 (newspaper). [4]

Biography of **Henry Austen** - page 325 of *Nova Scotia Historical Quarterly*, Vol. 6, No. 3, September 1976. Library F5200 N93 H6 V.6 1976. [4]

Henry Austin married Susan Letson born at Halifax 1783, daughter of Robert Letson and Elizabeth Norris. Children: Henry, Robert, Joseph, Mary, and Jesse. [1]

On 7 October 1874, James Austin of Liverpool and George M. Roberts of Yarmouth, while fishing out of Gloucester, lost their vessel in a heavy fog while tending their trawls. For eight days they drifted about with little or no food, but with drinking water which they caught in a trawl-tub during a heavy rain. They finally despaired, but were picked up by a steamer, the Captain of which said he was constrained "for some unknown reason" – some hours before – to change his course half a point. Had he not done so, the men would have perished. Austin had to be carried on board. *Long*, page 1171. [1]

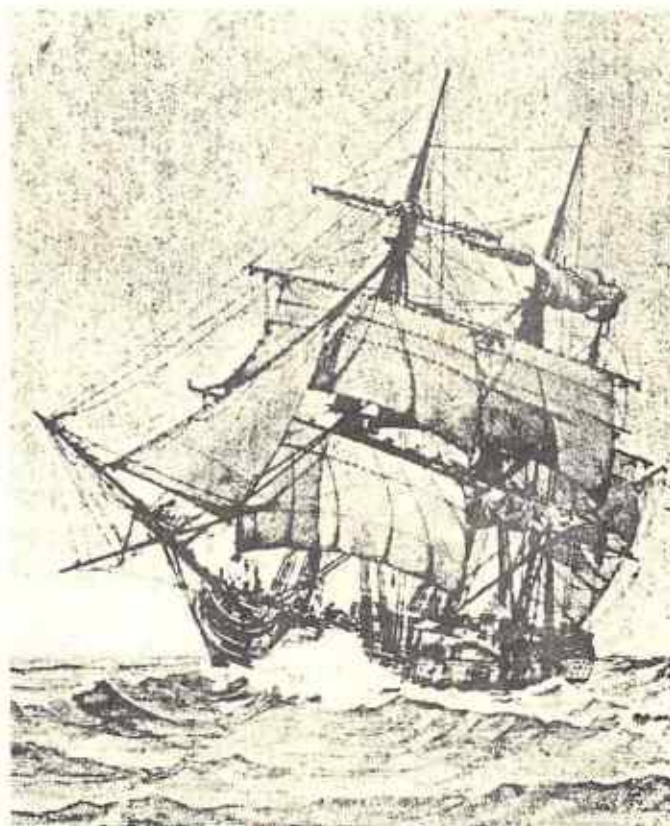
A typical sailor of the old school – preserved and pickled in salt water – was John (Jack) Austin. He and Jack Clint were types of the mariners of one hundred years ago. He lived when at home on the Upper part of Union Street, beyond "back" street – as it was then called. We recall but two of the name – James and William Austin, both sailors, but in 1857 we find recorded the marriage of Mrs Rachael Austin, and in 1866 (sic) the death of George Austin. *Long*, page 929. [1]

On 11 July 1857, George Austin, youngest son of John and Mary Austin, died in Liverpool at age 20 years. *Liverpool Transcript*, 16 July 1857 & *Long*, page 926. [1]

Mary Austin died and buried Port Medway about 1848, married John Letson – no children. John Letson was born 15 June 1780, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Norris). [1]

Thomas Austin married Elizabeth Letson, born in 1788, the daughter of Robert Letson by his second wife Elizabeth Brown. Children: Elizabeth, Susan, and Thomas. [1]

Gone out with the Tide: The solemn and pathetic truism, that the poor should always be with us, has had during many years, for the ratepayers of this District, an impressive illustration in the person of John Nostrum, commonly and familiarly known hereabouts as Johnny Austin, who died the other day, here, in the ninety-eighth year of his age. The deceased was born in London, England, and at an early age began to "Follow the Sea." In 1814 he left England in a vessel called the *Harrison* bound for Quebec with provisions for the British troops stationed there, and having on board a crew of 15 men. On nearing the coast the vessel was captured by an American vessel carrying eighteen guns and 100 men. The *Harrison* was taken into Boston Harbor, where her crew were kept as prisoners of war until early in the following year, when Nostrum with the rest of the crew were sent to Halifax, N.S., but adverse winds prevailing the vessel having them



Perhaps the finest early-American frigate, the *Hancock* sailed from Boston in May 1777 to raid off Nova Scotia.

on board ran into Lunenburg. There the subject of this notice, with three or four others, left the vessel and came on to Liverpool, where he has since made his home, and going to sea out of this port, at intervals, for some sixty years. *Liverpool Advance*, 20 February 1889. [1]

Mrs. James Austin was married when she was 16, her daughter married at 14. Several months ago the *Boston Post* offered a prize – a china tea set – to the youngest grandmother in New England. The youngest thus far heard from are Mrs. Hattie Gurthro, of Lowell, Mass., who is a grandmother at the age of 32 years, 4 months and 3 days, and Mrs. James Austin, of East Boston, formerly of this town, who has two grandchildren at the age of 34 years. We take the following from the *Post* of the 30th ult.:

"Another young grandmother. This one looks as if she were the daughter's sister, and is frequently taken for that. They say that more than one amusing episode has occurred from people's surprise at the relationship. It was Mrs. James Austin whom the *Post* woman saw yesterday, and she is already a grandmother at the age of 31 years and 5 months. It was a little blue-eyed, lively woman who opened the door for me at 141 Saratoga Street, East Boston, whom one would suppose to be hardly thirty yet. When she told me she was the 'grandmother' of whom I was in search, she laughed heartily at my amazement. 'That's the way everyone looks,' she said. They can't believe I have a daughter married, and they generally think my grandchildren are my own children.

REFERENCES TO AUSTINS IN THE NOVA SCOTIA ARCHIVES

by Michael Edward Austin
and Patricia Biebuyck Austin

Editor's Note: The information below was obtained by the authors in July 1984 from the Public Archives of Nova Scotia at Halifax. Numbers in brackets at the end of each item are reference sources, listed at the end of the article. The introductory material is abstracted from pages 237 & 238 of Ethel W. Williams book *Know Your Ancestors*, published in 1960 by Charles E. Tuttle of Rutland, Vermont. Painting of the frigate *Hancock* was done by noted marine artist C. G. Wales.

In studying Canadian sources one should not overlook the pre-Revolutionary migration from the New England Colonies to Nova Scotia, which occurred between 1755 and 1764. These people were not Tories, as they did not go there at the time of the conflict. Some of this migration returned to the colonies at the onset of the Revolution, or shortly afterward. Descendants of those who remained, in many instances, migrated to the United States between 1800 and 1838, and even later, from 1850 to 1860, and some even went to the west coast, so many families, throughout the country, will find missing links in Nova Scotia.

In 1749 after the exodus of the French Acadians, Halifax was settled by the English. Men from Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and Connecticut who had served at the Siege of Louisburg, together with some fishermen from Maine, located there. Then it was proposed that vacant French lands be offered New England settlers. The following were the terms of settlement announced by the Council of Nova Scotia, in 1759:

Townships were to be twelve square miles, or about 100,000 acres. 100 acres of wild woodland was to be allowed each settler, with 50 additional acres for each member of his family. Grantee agreed to cultivate or enclose one-third of the land within ten years, one-third more in twenty years, and the remainder in thirty years. No one could be granted more than 1000 acres, but on fulfillment of the terms, he could receive another grant under the same conditions. Quit rent of one shilling for each fifty acres was to begin ten years after date of grant. Each township of fifty or more families could send two representatives to the legislature. Courts of Justice were the same as in Massachusetts and Connecticut, and freedom of religion to all except Catholics.

The terms were so generous that the response was immediate. There was a Massachusetts migration to Annapolis Royal about 1760. Lists of these settlers are given in detail in Reference [7]. Granville, Annapolis County, was settled by people from Lunenburg, Massachusetts, and some from New Hampshire. Rhode Island sent many settlers to Nova Scotia, a list is given in Reference [8], and another account is found in Reference [9]. Connecticut settlers came as a colony, having secured the grant of two townships, Horton and Cornwallis.

From the Nova Scotia census of 1770 it is found that Amherst and Sackville were settled by people from Rhode Island, supplemented, in 1768, by the entire Baptist congregation from Swansea, Massachusetts, who, however, returned to Massachusetts, in 1776. Cumberland, Onslow, and Truro, were settled by Connecticut people.

Liverpool was settled by Massachusetts and Connecticut people. Barrington, Yarmouth, Annapolis and Granville were settled by Massachusetts people. Horton and Falmouth were settled by people from Londonderry, New Hampshire. In 1770 eighty-nine per cent of the population of Nova Scotia was either native born or American colonists. A good account by Rev. James Lyon of this migration is found in Reference [10].

Settlement began in 1760 and the bulk of the settlers were from New London, Lebanon, Norwich, Windham, Windsor, Killingsworth, Lyme, Colchester, Hebron, Saybrook, Stonington, and Tolland, Connecticut. There is a complete record of the names of those to whom grants of land were made in Reference [11].

Leota Austen died at her home in Central Economy on 3 March 1905. She was the beloved wife of Rev. J. M. Austen, leaving him and five small children to mourn the loss of a devoted wife and mother. *Liverpool Advance* 15 March 1905 [1]

A ship with Captain Austin, and a brig with Captain Smith, arrived at Medway to load with timber, etc. Mr. Mack loads the former, and Mr. Tinkham the latter. *Perkins*, 15 August 1776 [1]

Settle with my brother. Pay him... and a hhd. rum for Capt. Austin. *Perkins*, 11 September 1776 [1]

Ann Austin, born 12 June 1780 at 1 a.m., daughter of Captain Austin Austin and Mary Eades, and a sister of the Mary Austin who married John Letson, married John's brother, Robert Letson on 30 May 1803 at Halifax. Ann died in Halifax 4 August 1811. Robert Letson was born 11 March 1782, the son of Robert Letson and Elizabeth Norris. He was lost at sea in 1811. [1]

Mary Eades Austin was the daughter of Captain Eades, who came to Halifax, N.S. from England with his wife and child and by chance remained in the Province. After the death of her first husband, Captain Austin Austin, Mary married John Howe. Mary and John had one daughter Sarah, who died, and one son, Joseph Howe, known as the Great Nova Scotian. Children: Ann Austin born 12 June 1780 at 1 a.m. at Halifax, died 4 August 1811 at Halifax, married 30 May 1803, Robert Letson Jr.; Mary Austin died and buried at Port Medway about 1848, married John Letson, no children; Henry Austin; Jesse Austin. [1]

Austins in the Federal Census of 1850



California

by Rachel K. Laurgaard

Editor's Note: The following information was extracted from the book *Index to the 1850 Census of the State of California*, compiled by Alan P. Bowman, and published by the Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore 1972. Only 24 of the 27 California counties of 1850 appear in the Index, since the records for Contra Costa, San Francisco, and Santa Clara Counties no longer exist. California became a state on 9 September 1850, so this census was California's first Federal Census. It is available on microfilm from the National Archives, Washington D.C.

BUTTE COUNTY, CA

Austin, Jesse	30	1820	m	NC	028
" , William	52	1798	m	NH	023

CALAVERAS COUNTY, CA

Austin, Charles	34	1816	m	IL	204
" , J. M.	29	1821	m	IL	204
" , J. S.	32	1818	m	KY	127
" , James	22	1828	m	GB	157
" , James	19	1831	m	GB	216
" , Robert	20	1830	m	NY	079
" , Steven	37	1813	m	NY	078
" , William	30	1820	m	GB	157
" , William	38	1812	m	TN	204

COLUSA COUNTY, CA

ELDORADO COUNTY, CA

Austin, Edwin L.	30	1820	m	MA	274
" , Felix H.	14	1836	m	MO	363
" , Gabriel (blk)	34	1816	m	VA	363
" , Henry	41	1809	m	VA	363
" , Hezekiah R.	21	1829	m	IN	383
" , John F.	22	1828	m	MO	431
" , John H.	19	1831	m	MO	363
" , Joseph	40	1810	m	GB	366
" , Lewis	10	1840	m	MO	363
" , Peter	26	1824	m	MO	297
" , Simeon	27	1823	m	VA	380
" , Solon A.	29	1821	m	NY	425
" , Stores	30	1820	m	VT	382
" , Thos. H.	32	1818	m	TN	383
" , W. Harwill	17	1833	m	MO	363
" , Wm	20	1830	m	VA	363
" , Wm	53	1797	m	MA	403

LOS ANGELES COUNTY, CA

MARIN COUNTY, CA

MARIPOSA COUNTY, CA

Austin, Alexr	36	1814	m	GB	080
" , John	30	1820	m	KY	059
" , Wm W.	27	1823	m	MA	059

MENDOCINO COUNTY, CA

MONTEREY COUNTY, CA

NAPA COUNTY, CA

SACRAMENTO COUNTY, CA

Austin, Catharine	26	1824	f	OH	196
" , Chas H.	6	1844	m	IN	196
" , E.	30	1820	m	NY	205
" , E.	50	1800	m	RI	245
" , Edwd W.	28	1822	m	VT	153
" , Henry B.	3	1847	m	IN	196
" , Isaiah	23	1827	m	NY	196
" , Jas C.	41	1809	m	ME	196

SAN DIEGO COUNTY, CA

SAN JOAQUIN COUNTY, CA

Austin, Francis	25	1825	m	MX	286
-----------------	----	------	---	----	-----

SAN LUIS OBISPO COUNTY, CA

Austin, Alfred	33	1817	m	FR	328
----------------	----	------	---	----	-----

SANTA BARBARA COUNTY, CA

SANTA CRUZ COUNTY, CA

SHASTA COUNTY, CA

SOLANO COUNTY, CA

SONOMA COUNTY, CA

Austin, Henry	40	1810	m	NY	011
---------------	----	------	---	----	-----

SUTTER COUNTY, CA

TRINITY COUNTY, CA

TULUMNE COUNTY, CA

Austin, E.	25	1825	m	MA	177
" , H.	37	1813	m	KY	085
" , J. P.	32	1818	m	NY	135
" , Jas	23	1827	m	MA	177

YOLO COUNTY, CA

Austin, F.W.	22	1828	m	VT	185
" , S. B.	31	1819	m	VT	185

YUBA COUNTY, CA

Austin, David R.	21	1829	m	NJ	239
" , Edwd E.	37	1813	m	NY	296
" , H. S.	25	1825	m	ME	297
" , Henry	24	1826	m	PA	261
" , Jas F.	29	1821	m	MO	226
" , John	22	1828	m	RI	203

QUERIES

242-1. **Matthew Austin** was born in 1620 in York and died by 1686. He married Canney —. Their son, Captain Matthew was born in 1658 probably in York, ME. He married Mary Littlefield. Their son, Ichabod married in 1717 to Susannah Young. Ichabod died on 19 September 1718. Susannah and Ichabod had a son, Ichabod born on 29 March in 1717/18 in York and died possibly prior to 1748. He married on 5 September 1736 to Elizabeth Billings. Elizabeth died 26 October 1803 in York. Their daughter Susannah Austin was born 20 September 1736 in Saco, Maine, and she married Joshua Maddocks on 29 August 1754. Joshua was born on 1 April 1732 in Saco, and died after September 1790 in Ellsworth, Maine. Need the ancestors and descendants of Matthew.

242-2. **Solomon Austin** had ancestors who came from Wales and landed in Baltimore, Maryland. My great-great grandfather Caleb was born in North Carolina in 1777. His father moved to Canada after the Revolutionary War somewhere between Montreal and the U.S. border. Caleb married in Canada to Lydia Parker circa 1802, they moved to New York State, Lewis County circa 1803. When the Austins came from Maryland to North Carolina there were four sons. They moved to an area southwest of Hillsborough, Orange Co. N.C. on seven Mile Creek. The place was called "The Austin Settlement." I think that Absalom Austin was the father of Solomon. Absalom died in August of 1792, and Solomon put up bond and invested his estate and made a settlement. Then Solomon and his family left the following year 1793 for Canada. The brothers of Absalom may have been Samuel, Nathaniel and Caleb. I haven't been able to find out who lived in the "Settlement" in Orange County, North Carolina. Need all kinds of information on the family.

242-3. **Nathaniel Austin** of Wiscasset, Maine, was married on 8 August 1803 to Nancy Carleton, the daughter of Moses and Lois Hoyt Carleton. Any information on their ancestors and descendants greatly appreciated.

242-4. **Isaac Austin** bapt. 8 June 1823, married to Sarah —. They appear to have been from Franklin, Delaware County, New York, and attended a Congregational Church there according to the 1850 Census for Hamden, Delaware County. They had three children: Chester Mills Austin born 8 June 1823 married Maria E. — born 1825/6, had son John Cumming born 1847; Elijah Addison Austin born 7 October 1827; and Newell Welton Austin born 31 July 1831 born near Binghamton, New York, and died on 22 December 1913 in Riverside, California. Newell married Emeline Adelia Gardner on 22 December 1913 at Union, New York. Emeline was born 15 March 1834 in Union, died 19 April 1906 in Riverside. Newell and Emeline had five children: Lewis G. Austin born 24

December 1852, married Mary A. Simington; Lydia A. Austin born 17 February 1856 in Union, married at Monticello, Iowa, on 17 January 1874 to Herman H. Monroe, born 22 May 1852; Jennie L. Austin born on 15 July 1866, died 4 February 1873; Eva Austin adopted 17 May 1866; Nellie S. Austin born on 22 March 1875, married 1 June 1893 at Tacoma, Washington, to George Wesley Freeman who was born 20 April 1864 at Derbyshire, England. Nellie died in 1962 at Pasadena, CA and George Wesley died January 2 1906 at Riverside, CA. They had a daughter Patricia Joyce born in 1931. I need to know who Isaac and Sarah's ancestors were.

242-5. **Henry Austin** married Polly —. He died in 1842 in Sumner County, Tennessee. They possibly had a son Eggeleston born in 1803 in Virginia, who married 12 October 1829 in Sumner County and died 12 August 1851. Eggeleston had a son Henry Miers Austin born 1 May 1836, who married in Tennessee near Gallatin, Sumner County, to schoolteacher Mary Frances Gilliam, who was born in Sumner County. They lived near Bledsoe, Tennessee, and joined the Baptist Church in Siloam Springs, Tennessee. Henry died 8 March 1900 in Plainview, Texas, and Mary died at Hale Center, Texas. Their son Harry Austin born 24 July 1871, died at Hale Center, Texas, married on 12 October 1919 in Sweetwater, Texas, to Verda Mae Sherman born 21 November 1902 at Blackwell, Texas, and died 27 January 1970 at Andrews, Texas. They had a son Marvin Elwood Austin born on 5 October 1928 at Hale Center, married to — on 25 August 1956 in Denton, Texas. Marvin's children: Melwood Ray Austin born 30 August 1957 at Denton; Marshall Coir Austin born 31 August 1958 at Denton, married 25 July 1981 at Sinton, Texas, to Shana Lynn Goldman, who was born 16 February 1959, the daughter of Ronald K. and Jean Webb Goldman; Maxwell Tony Austin born 7 June 1960 at Arlington, Texas. I need proof that Henry was the son of one of Moses Austin's brothers — either Henry or Elijah — and that Eggeleston Austin was a son of Henry Austin.

242-6. **Rebecca Austin** married on 10 September 1758 to William Rumery in Biddeford, Maine. Their children included: Rachel baptized 16 September 1759, Elizabeth bp. 1761, Dominicus bp. 1762, William bp. 1765, all in Biddeford. William was killed 21 November 1764 in Biddeford. She remarried 23 July 1769 to William Clark, no known children. Seek Rebecca's ancestry.

242-7. **John Heard Austin** married Minnie Bee Hightower. Their daughter Alice Valeria was born on 15 November 1894 in McDonald, Henry County, GA married John James Veal born on 17 January 1889 in Covington, Newton County, GA. John Heard died 12 September 1936 and Minnie died 12 September 1952. Alice was born, lived, and died in Georgia. Need information on this Austin family.

241-1. **William Thompson Austin** was born in 1829, probably in Morristown, Tennessee, died circa 1903 in Newkirk, Oklahoma. He married on 28 March 1849 to Louisa Peck Easley, who was born in 1829 in Grainger County, Tennessee, and died in 1905 in Newkirk. William and Louisa's son Robert White Austin was born on 8 January 1849/50 in Eastern Tennessee, died on 3 or 30 March 1934 in Newkirk. Robert married on 28 July 1869 to Mary H. Jeffreys, who died 5 October 1889 in Grainger County. Robert and Mary's son James Franklin Austin was born 12 August 1878 in Morristown, died 4 June 1964 in Oklahoma City where he is buried. William, Robert and James settled in Oklahoma in the early 1900's. James married on 30 August 1905 in Perry, Oklahoma, to Jessie Beulah Peters. She was born on 22 September 1884 in Washington, Kansas, and died on 5 June 1954 in Sulphur, Oklahoma. According to family records, an Archibald Austin born on 3 February 1754 in Durham, Connecticut, was William's great-grandfather. William's father was perhaps either James C. Austin or Archibald Austin. William Austin's g-g-granddaughter thinks many of her Austin ancestors are buried in a family graveyard in Austin Springs, Tennessee, located near Johnson City, and seeks more information on William's ancestry.

241-2. **Ebenezer Austin** married Mehitabel Forbes born circa 1769. Their children: Ebenezer born 21 March 1790, John born 17 December 1791, Susanna born 19 August 1793, Zadoc born 30 March 1796, Esther born 29 May 1798, and Daniel born 31 January 1801, and died 29 January 1868. Need more information on the ancestors and descendants of Ebenezer.

241-3. **John Sweet Austin** married Sally Maria Whitford. Their daughter, Laura born 10 June 1831, married Silas B. Wood. Their son John Austin Wood married Harriet Adaline Titus Harmon. According to records of Edwards, NY, Harriet had a brother Albert and a sister Mary. It is believed that this branch of both Woods and Austins came from NH. Any data on the Austin genealogy and any of the other branches would be greatly appreciated.

241-4. **Stillman Blanchard Austin Sr.** was born in Vermont, who had a son Stillman Blanchard Jr. born in New York who had a son Loran born 1899 in Northern Minnesota and died 12 March 1987. Husband of Grace C. Austin. Need the ancestors and descendants of this family.

241-5. **Daniel Austin** – on 10 September 1767 a warrant was issued for Daniel Austin and my ancestor Francis Douglass, accused of murdering, on 1 June 1767, an Indian family at Sebago Pond and stealing their beaver pelts. (See Documentary History of the State of Maine, 2nd Series, vol. 24, pp. 144-148, 153-156.) Who was Daniel Austin? Were they ever arrested and tried?



Candace Austin (1781-1869)

241-6. **Candace Austin** was born 3 February 1781 in Wilkes County, North Carolina. On 27 October 1801 she married William Parker, also born in Wilkes County, the son of John and Mary Ann Parker, who owned land on Beaver Creek between Ferguson and Wilkesburo. On 20 June 1824, William Parker received a land grant in Claiborne County, Tennessee, and Benjamin Austin and a Gideon Wright were "Sworn Chainers." Was Benjamin Austin Candace's brother? On 25 October 1829 William Parker wrote in his Bible he arrived in Indiana. Gideon Wright and his wife Martha had a land grant close by, they were younger than the Parkers. When Gideon and Martha died, Candace and William took their two teenage daughters into their home. Was Martha related to Candace? After they had been married 14 years, Candace and William Parker had one son William Henley. In an 1884 Putnam County, Indiana, history a son of William H. said his father was an only child. William Henley was about two years old when he came to Indiana with his parents. There was also a Nathaniel Parker in the same area in 1850. William died in 1851, Candace died in 1869, and they are buried in Mill Creek Cemetery, Putnam County, Indiana. Seek the ancestry of Candace Austin.

Robert Carter broke an apple in two, admired its meat, and sprinkled it with cinnamon spice. "It is time for me to leave," he said. "I should like to take one of these fine apples with me and plant the seed in America."

"What a fine idea! But the seed would not propagate the same apple, and a graft might not last the voyage. But wait! I shall get you a layering plant, and you shall be the first to bring my prize across the ocean. I have worked a long time to create this variety; I have not named it yet. I would be pleased for you to name it. Perhaps the 'Westfield,' after your farm in Massachusetts? Perhaps it might be named after your ship! What is the name of your ship?"

"It is called the *Seek-no-further*."

References

A Treatise of Fruit-Trees, by R. A. Austin, Practiser in y Art of Planting; Oxford, printed for Tho: Robinson, 1657. Shewing the manner of Grafting, Setting, Pruning, and Ordering of them in all respects: According to divers new and easy Rules of experience; gathered in y space of Twenty yeares.

The Spirituall use of an Orchard, or Garden of Fruit-Trees. Set forth in divers Similitudes betweene Naturall and Spirituall fruit-trees, in their Natures, and Ordering, according to Scripture and Experience. The second Impression; with the addition of many Similitudes. By R. A. Austin, Author of the first part. OXFORD Printed by HEN: HALL, Printer to the University, for Tho: Robinson. M.DC.LVII Hos: 12.10; Jer: 17.8; Rom: 11.23; Joh: 15.1.2; Cant. 2.3; Cant. 4.12.13.

Austins in the Federal Census of 1850



All current volunteers are requested to send in their state's information as soon as possible. Some additional volunteers are still needed, please write *Austins of America* for details.

QUERIES

240-1. **John Austin** was born circa 1728, married Miss — Crenshaw or Miss — Grisby circa 1748. Their daughter Susan Austin was born circa 1749 in Hanover County, Virginia, she married John Anthony Jr. in 1771 in Evington, Campbell County, Virginia. John Anthony was born in 1746 in Evington, and died on 3 February 1817 in Evington. Anthony children: John b. 1773, William Banks b. 1775, Mary C. b. 1777, Sarah b. 1780, James Crenshaw b. 1782, Mark b. 1783, Abner b. 1789, Charles b. 1794. Need John Austin's wife and ancestry.

240-2. **William Austin** married Experience Dawson, daughter of Martin Dawson of Rutland, VT I believe. William and Experience lived in Franklin, Franklin County, Vermont from 1820-1840. The lived near David Brown Austin. David was the son of Jotham Austin a descendant of Robert Austin. Is there any connection between David and William.

240-3. **Joseph Austin** according to the *History of Dover, New Hampshire* by John Scales, probably resided in Hampton, NH in 1642, owned mill property at Cocheco Falls in 1649, married Sarah Starbuck in 1659 or 1660, and died between 6 June 1662 and 1 July 1663. His son, Thomas Austin, married Ann Otis, their daughter Rose was born 3 April 1678, she married Ephraim Tibbets. I would appreciate any further information on this line.

240-4. **Mary Austin** was married on 17 May 1674 to Richard Gardner II (1653-1728). Her parents were Joseph Austin and Sarah Starbuck of Dover NH, as given in *The History of Nantucket Massachusetts* by Alexander Starbuck. Need the ancestors and descendants of Mary.

240-5. **Elizabeth Austin** married Henry Tebbets according to information from the book *History of Dover*. I would appreciate any further information on this line.

240-6. **Matthew Austin** married Mary Littlefield, their son Benjamin was born circa 1707, died circa 14 May 1787, he married Catherine —. Their son Nathaniel Austin married Lydia, daughter of Francis Brock? and Sarah Hodsdon? Nathaniel's Will was dated 1 May 1822. He and Lydia had a son, William Austin born 1781 and died 2 April 1837, int. of marriage 4 April 1808 to Susan (Ana) Brock who was b. 1784 and d. 1808. Their daughter, Susan Austin born 19 December 1808 and died 5 April 1831 married 10 October 1828 John James Wentworth born 23 September 1804. Need Matthew's ancestry and maiden names of Catherine and Lydia.

240-7. **James Austin** and his wife Eleanor (Brander) Austin who immigrated from Elgin, Scotland circa 1780 had a son, Alexander, born in 1792, died in 1887 in Philadelphia. Need James's ancestors and descendants.

A REVERENCE FOR WOOD

by Eric Sloane

Editor's Note: The following article first appeared as part of a chapter "The New World" on pages 92-98 of the author's book *A Reverence for Wood*, published in 1965 by Ballantine Books of New York.

The ship's master, Robert Carter, was dining at the estate of Ralph Austin, "an extraordinary practitioner in ye art of planting." The dinner had been a bon voyage meeting, for Robert Carter was to leave on the next tide. The time for fruit and brandy had come.

"I envy you your journey," said the host, "and drink Godspeed to you. You will reach America at Goose Summer, and the harvesting will be at its peak; it will be an exciting and colorful spectacle."

"In America they call it Indian Summer," said Carter, "and indeed there is color such as we never see in England. They say the first frost sets the leaves afire, and from then on a man can look at the hills and tell by the colors what kind of trees are there. The browns and tans are hickory, the yellows are tulip and beech and ironwood; the black gum and oak and maple turn flaming red, while the purples are the leaves of the white and mountain ash."

"They say that the orange colors are so bright they hurt your eyes."

"Yes, they do — those are the leaves of sassafras and sugar maple."

"And when you arrive in America," said Ralph Austin, "I hope that you will remember to gather what information you can about the orchards there. The plague of ice that struck us here in England last year must surely have killed many orchard trees; only the most hardy can have survived. I shall want grafts and layers of them for England. And you must keep accounts for me, telling me of all the astounding trees of the New World."

"I shall do this indeed," said Robert, "but I am of the opinion that many of the American trees would not survive the temperate mildness of the air of Britain — they seem to need the intense atmospheric changes of America. Birch, for example, has been known to grow in England for centuries, yet nothing like the American birch has ever been seen here. The Indians choose one large birch tree and make two cuts down its trunk on opposite sides; then they make two encircling cuts at top and bottom. In the spring when the bark is peeling, the Indians lift away these two curled pieces of bark and sew them together to make a boat which they call a 'canoo.'"

"Remarkable!" said Ralph Austin. "And what do they use for sewing?"

"Again a tree! They use the roots of the white spruce, and to make the boat watertight they heat the wood of balsam fir until its resin oozes out and they mix it with the pitch of pine. But the biggest 'cancoos' are the ones made of solid wood. There is tale of one made from a hollowed sycamore that is sixty-five feet long and carries nine thousand pounds. In American the old sycamore usually has a hollow trunk, and great barrels are made with the slightest effort. Even well-linings are made from these hollow sycamore trunks, and sometimes they are used as storage bins, as big around as an armspread and a perch in height."

"This very year," he continued, "a mast was felled in Maine which proved too big for any of our mast ships. Even after it was hewn and shaped, it had a useable length of one hundred and thirty feet and weighed over twenty-five tons. Why, there are pines in Massachusetts that have no extending limbs until a hundred feet from the ground!"

"But these wonders are not what I can write about in these times," said Austin. "England is badly in need of timber because of the waste of its resources; we must implant the value of the growing tree and inspire the farmer in a Godly way, so that he will plant and know the benefits of propagating timber trees and orchards."

"I have read your writings, good Ralph," said Robert, "and I can perhaps even quote you. 'The world is a great library, and fruit trees are some of the books wherein we may read and see plainly the attributes of God.' Perhaps America will need such a philosophy, too, before it wastes its trees, thinking of them as just so much material wealth. I shall take your book with me and show it to those who will read its wisdom."

Agriculture and husbandry during the 1600's and 1700's were not a business, but a way of life. This explains why writings about agriculture were so filled with Biblical quotations and moral philosophy. Austin, in speaking of pruning, for example, tells how fruit trees that spread widely and grow near the ground bear more and larger fruit than high trees, and the fruit is easier to reach. This might be forgotten by the reader, except for the typical religious application as he writes, "...and humble Christians, too, bring forth more and fairer fruit than lofty persons, while their acts are easier to reach."

A servant entered with a tray of nuts and fruits, and Austin passed them to his guest.

"England's orchards of forest trees are most depleted. Some of the boat builders are using fruitwoods, as are the joiners. Nothing is wasted now, but it is almost too late. The ship *Mayflower* is now the beams and rafters of a barn in Buckingham. Whatever new wood we need for our navy will come from the New World."

John Austin of Togus, Kennebec County: Civil War, died 8 July 1890 and buried at V.A.F. Togus Cemetery, Section E., Lot 2-11. Next of kin: Mrs. Phoebe A. Hines.

John Austin of Rumford, Oxford County: Civil War, born 1811, died 19 July 1890, buried at South Rumford, Wyman Cemetery. Date of enlistment was 2 January 1864 at Peru ME, Private, date of discharge was 28 March 1864.

John Austin, Jr. of Rumford, Oxford County: Civil War, born 3 May 1841, died 30 October 1904, buried at South Rumford, Wyman Cemetery, Grave 68. Date of enlistment 22 September 1861 at Rumford ME, date of discharge was 5 January 1863 for disability.

John Gorham Austin of Dresden, Lincoln County: Civil War, born 1846, died 1914, buried at Forest Hill Cemetery, Section 1, Lot 32.

John H. Austin of Brooksville, Hancock County: Civil War, born 24 September 1827, died 13 October 1890, buried at Condon Cemetery, A. Avenue 1, Lot 10 Grave 2. Date of enlistment was 11 August 1862 at Brooksville ME, date of discharge was 17 August 1863.

Jonah Austin of Windham, Cumberland County: Revolutionary War, Private, died 1834. Date of enlistment was 11 July 1775, date of discharge was 20 January 1780.

Jonah Austin of Windham, Cumberland County: Civil War, born 1819 at Windham ME, died 17 May 1894 at Windham of old age, buried at Scotland Cemetery. Next of kin was Jonah Austin.

Joseph Austin of New Portland, Somerset County: Civil War, born 28 November 1838 at Belgrade ME, died 13 November 1904 at New Portland from Acute Bright's disease, buried at Village Cemetery, Block E, Lot 32. Date of enlistment was 19 July 1862 at Portland ME, date of discharge was 4 June 1865. Next of kin was Cyrus Austin of Belgrade ME.

Joseph P. Austin of Auburn, Androscoggin County: Civil War, born 12 June 1843, died 25 October 1869, buried at Mount View Cemetery, Section B, Lot 128. Date of enlistment was 14 August 1862 at Skowhegan ME, date of discharge was 5 June 1865.

King Austin of Windham, Cumberland County: Revolutionary War, buried in Cemetery in field near Lucas Libby farm. Upright stone.

Merritt Austin of Thomaston, Knox County: Civil War, born 22 September 1813, died 10 February 1893, buried at Thomaston Cemetery, Section 5, Lot 2.

Nahum Austin, Jr. of Belgrade, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 1836, died 1901, buried at Woodside Cemetery, Lot 459, Grave 1.

Nathaniel Austin of North Berwick, York County: Spanish-American War, born 17 August 1858 at North Berwick ME, died 29 April 1927 at Portland ME of angina pectoris, buried at Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Grave 200, Book 1, Page 30. Next of kin was David Austin.

Otis Austin of Togus, Kennebec County: Civil War, died 23 February 1890, buried at V.A.F. Togus Cemetery, Section F, Lot 1-15, Grave 781. Next of kin was Elizabeth Austin.

Reuel Austin Civil War, died 12 November 1864, buried at National Cemetery at Barrancas, Florida.

Robert Albert Austin of Littleton, Aroostook County: Civil War, born 7 July 1841, died 26 October 1919, buried at Littleton Cemetery, Lot 68.

Samuel Austin of Portland, Cumberland County: Civil War, born 1826, died 27 October 1866 of dysentery, buried at Forest City Cemetery, Section E, Lot 25. Date of enlistment was 16 July 1861.

Samuel W. Austin of Dresden, Lincoln County: Civil War, born 1828 buried at Forest Hill Cemetery, Section 1, Lot 33. Date of enlistment was 21 September 1863 at Bath ME, date of discharge was 11 September 1865.

Samuel W. Austin of Perham, Aroostook County: Civil War, born 6 October 1835, died 28 December 1902, buried at Fairview Cemetery, Lot 53.

Sidney A. Austin of West Peru, Oxford County: Civil War, born 1848, died 22 September 1909 at Rumford ME of heart disease, buried at Demeritt Cemetery, Grave 236. Next of kin was Justus Austin (father).

William Alvah Austin of Vassalboro, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 18 February 1846 at Vassalboro ME, died 25 May 1916, buried at Cross Hill Cemetery, Lot 21, Grave 1. Date of enlistment was 10 September 1862 at Augusta ME, date of discharge was 23 June 1865.

William H. Austin of North Berwick, York County: Spanish-American War, born 5 January 1855 at North Berwick ME, died 21 June 1929 at North Berwick, of angina pectoris. Buried at Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Grave 225, Book 1, Page 32. Next of kin was David Austin (Family Monument).

William King Austin of Windham, Cumberland County: Civil War, born 21 October 1829, died 16 December 1902, buried at Austin Cemetery, Grave 7. Date of enlistment was 24 June 1861 at Windham ME, date of discharge was 17 December 1861.

GRAVE REGISTRATIONS OF MAINE
AUSTINS IN THE REVOLUTIONARY,
CIVIL AND SPANISH-AMERICAN WARS

by Patricia Biebuyck Austin

Editor's Note: The following data was obtained by the author at the Maine State Archives in Augusta, and at the Farmington Library.

Alfred H. Austin of Bath, Sagadahoc County: Civil War, born May 1836 and killed in action on 11 November 1864 at Petersburg, buried at Maple Grave Cemetery Lot 7, Range 9, Section 1.

Alonzo F. Austin of Berwick, York County: Civil War, buried at Evergreen Cemetery Lot 340.

Benjamin Austin of Rome, Kennebec County: Civil War, born Belgrade ME and buried at Rome ME, Cemetery Lot 4 Grave 1. Date of enlistment was 3 September 1861, date of discharge was 10 August 1865.

Carlton M. Austin of Lamoine, Hancock County: Civil War, born 1842 at Trenton ME, died 1 July 1882, buried at Forest Hill Cemetery, Section C, Lot 29. Date of enlistment was 28 July 1862 at Bangor ME, date of discharge 1 January 1865.

Charles Austin of Gardiner, Kennebec County: Civil War born 1838 at Vassalboro ME, died 16 September 1906 at Togus ME. George Austin, father, next of kin. Buried at Mount Hope Cemetery, Lot 185, Grave 1 Book 9 Page 98.

Charles Austin of Brooks, Waldo County: Civil War, born at Brooks, buried at Friends Cemetery Section 1. Date of enlistment was 10 September 1862 at Bangor ME, date of discharge was 17 August 1863.

Charles L. Austin of Chelsea, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 1840 at Hallowell ME; buried at Riverside Cemetery Section ? Lot 206 Date of enlistment 21 August 1861 at Vassalboro ME, date of discharge 28 June 1865.

Cyrus Austin of Lewiston, Androscoggin County: Civil War, born 1804, and died 14 November 1885. Buried at Riverside Cemetery, Old Section Lot 5.

Daniel Austin of St. Albans, Somerset County: Civil War born 1824 at Parkman ME, buried at Village Cemetery, Old Part, Section C, Lot 67. Date of discharge was 5 April 1865.

Daniel Austin of Turner, Androscoggin County: Civil War, born 17 April 1842 at Buckfield ME, died 7 June 1925 at Turner ME from Cron. Cystitis. Buried 10 June 1925 at Turner, Centre Cemetery, Section A, Lot 98. Book 5 Page 160. Next of kin: Daniel Austin of Buckfield.

David Austin of Dresden, Lincoln County: Revolutionary War, Private, saw service at Claverack. Date of enlistment was 14 October 1779, date of discharge was 22 November 1779.

E. Austin, Civil War, buried at National Point of Rocks Cemetery.

Edward S. Austin of Veazie, Penobscot County: Civil War, born 1837, died 1896, buried at Fairview Cemetery, Section 1, Lot N-44.

Edwin Austin of Togus, Kennebec County: Civil War, died 15 August 1911, buried at V.A.F. Togus Cemetery, Section A, Lot 5-18, Grave 2898.

Ezekiel Austin of Pittsfield, Somerset County: Civil War, born 1828 at York ME, buried at Pittsfield Section D, Range 9, Lot 19. Date of enlistment was 15 August 1862, date of discharge was 12 June 1865.

George E. Austin of Norway, Oxford County: Civil War, born June 1836 at Oxford ME, died 2 April 1901 at Norway ME from heart disease, buried 5 April 1901 at Pine Grove Cemetery, Old Section, Range 5, Lot 40, Book 2, Page 35. Next of kin was Thomas Austin.

H. M. Austin of Orrington Center, Penobscot County: Civil War, born 1843, died 1916, buried at Oak Hill Cemetery, Section 5, Lot 19.

Henry D. Austin of Hallowell, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 30 September 1842 at Hallowell ME, died 30 June 1911 at Auburn NH, buried 3 February 1911 at Hallowell Cemetery, Section 6, Lot 605 Grave 8, Book A, Page 43. Date of enlistment was 14 August 1862 at Augusta ME, date of discharge was 25 March 1865.

Hovey C. Austin of Hallowell, Kennebec County: Civil War, born at Belgrade ME, buried at Hallowell Cemetery, Section 7, Lot 738, Grave 1, Book 5, Page 153. Date of enlistment was 21 August 1861 at Presque Isle ME, date of discharge was 23 March 1863.

J. B. Austin of Pittston, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 1824, buried at North Pittston, Lot 18, Grave 1. Date of enlistment was 29 August 1864 at Wales ME, date of discharge was 27 May 1865.

James Austin of Togus, Kennebec County: Civil War, died 1 January 1913. Grave No. 3079 buried at V.A.F. Togus Cemetery, Section A., Lot 2-2. Date of enlistment was 29 February 1864 at Unity ME, date of discharge was 18 January 1866.

Moses Austin bought land from Levi Austin in 1839. 1-110

Moses Austin bought land from Jesse Starnes in 1840. 1-109

N. J. & L. L. Austin bought land from W. H. & J. E. & J. W. & S. E. Austin, Jones S. & H. L. Crump in 1895. 33-475

Nancy M. Austin bought land from Joseph Corpening in 1884. 14-16

Nathan Austin sold land to Christian Baker in 1838. 1-136

Nathan T. Austin sold land to James F. Monday in 1840. 1-404

Nathan Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1843. 1-257

Noah Austin bought land from Samuel Austin in 1850. 19-108

Noah Austin sold land to Carmy McGowan in 1851. 19-109

Noah Austin bought land from Jesse Freeman in 1854. 13-504

R. I. Austin bought land from Calaway, Adah, Austin, Luetty, Marcus and Jennie Coffey in 1901. 34-543

R. T. & Emer (sic - Emma?) Austin sold land to J. T. Tolbert in 1903. 36-547

Rose Anna Austin bought land from Nathan & Mary Reed in 1873. 7-144

R. L. Austin bought land from C. L. & Emily Coffey in 1897. 32-266

Rufus L. Austin bought land from Henry H. & Elvira Messick in 1903. 37-393

Mrs. S. E. Austin bought from Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin et al in 1897. 29-546

Mrs. S. E. Austin bought land from B. & M. H. Bellringer in 1897. 29-546

Mrs. S. E. Austin bought land from W. H. Bower in 1897. 29-546

Samuel Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1838. 1-386

Samuel Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1842. 1-285

Samuel Austin sold land to Elijah Reed in 1843. 1-330

Samuel Austin sold 50 acres of land to John Jackson in 1844. 1-410

Samuel Austin bought from Burton & Margaret Hollar in 1883. 13-14

Samuel & M. E. sold land to A. J. Hollar in 1886. 20-434

Samuel & M. E. sold land to S. H. Hollar in 1887. 20-432

Samuel & M. E. Austin sold land to G. F. E. Cline & wife in 1887. 41-375

Samuel & M. E. sold land to D. C. & H. S. Bolick in 1892. 24-346

Sarah Austin bought land from Joseph & Malinda Palmer in 1878. 14-510

Sarah E. Austin bought land from A. D. Lingle in 1901. 33-411

Sarah E. Austin sold land to Edgar A. Poe in 1905. 39-449

T. J. Austin bought homestead land from North Carolina in 1877. 9-170

T. J. & M. J. Austin, A. W. & Julia A. Austin et al sold land to G. W. F. & S. F. Harper in 1888. 21-340

T. W. & S. E. Austin sold land to Mary E. Hartley in 1884. 14-72

T. W. Austin bought land from Henkel & Corpening in 1885. 14-512

T. W. Austin bought land from A. W. & Julia A. Austin in 1886. 20-483

T. W. Austin bought land from Caroline & Jno. R. Hartley in 1887. 22-276

T. W. & Sallie Austin sold land to Caldwell & Northern Railroad Company in 1894. 27-283

T. W. & Sarah E. Austin leased land to J. M. Bernhardt in 1905. 40-151

T. W. & Sarah E. Austin leased land to J. M. Bernhardt in 1907. 26-275

T. W. Austin leased land from Elgina, John & James Miller in 1910. 26-446

Thomas Austin bought land from Jesse Austin (by Sheriff) in 1849. 2-131

Thomas J. Austin sold land to Benjamin Jopling in 1849. 2-134

Thomas Austin sold land to Adelaide E. Largent in 1858. 16-316

Thomas Austin bought land from Smith H. Powell in 1859. 5-298

Thomas Austin sold land to Robert McCall in 1860. 5-147

Thomas Austin sold land to William A. Lenoir in 1860. 5-297

Thomas J. Austin bought land from John Catron in 1862. 3-316

Thomas J. Austin bought land from John Catron in 1862. 3-317

T. J. & M. T. (sic) Austin sold land to James Harper in 1873. 7-16

Thomas J. & Margaret J. Austin sold land to S. F. Harper in 1879. 10-273

Thomas & Clara G. (sic) Austin sold land to H. C. Mackie in 1902. 35-568

Thomas & C. J. Austin sold land to A. S. Hartley in 1902. 39-234

Thomas A. & Clara J. Austin sold to D. H. & M. I. Link in 1903. 37-276

Thomas & C. J. Austin sold land to D. H. & M. I. Link in 1904. 39-1

Thomas & Clara J. Austin sold to M. E. & V. E. Teague in 1904. 39-161

W. F. Austin bought land from A. W. & Julia A. Austin in 1884. 17-223

W. F. & Addie L. Austin sold land to D. P. Mast in 1893. 25-209

W. F. Austin bought land from G. H. & H. A. Austin in 1893. 25-267

W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from W. H. H. & M. S. Hartley et al in 1888. 19-474

W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from J. E. & W. J. Watson et al in 1888. 19-474

W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from M. E. Austin et al in 1888. 19-474

W. H. & J. E. & M. E. Austin et al sold land to W. H. H. Hartley in 1888. 19-520

W. H. & J. E. & M. E. Austin et al sold land to Sarah A. Watson in 1888. 19-476

W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from Sarah A. Watson in 1892. 24-308

W. H. & J. E. Austin bought land from Jones S. & H. L. Crump et al in 1895. 28-210

W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from J. W. & S. E. and N. J. & L. L. Austin in 1895. 28-210

W. H. & J. E., J. W. & S. E., L. L. & M. J. (sic) Austin sold land to Jones L. & H. L. Crump in 1895. 33-520

W. W. & Cora D. & Etta Austin sold land to W. M. Earnhardt in 1886. 19-171

W. W. & Cora D. Austin sold land to L. L. Munday in 1891. 30-264

William Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1792 (sic). 32-320

William Austin bought land from Samuel Austin in 1842. 1-177

William Austin Jr. sold land to Andrew Reide Jr. in 1842. 4-230

William Austin sold land to William Reed in 1846. 16-315

William Austin (by Sheriff) sold land to Andrew Reid in 1857. 4-318

William H. & Julia C. Austin bought from Nicholas & Robena Jenkins in 1896. 35-384

William & Mary Austin sold land to B.F. Eaton in 1884. 14-118

William Wightman Austin bought land from Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin in 1885. 17-235

William W. Austin bought land from Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin in 1885. 19-169

INDEX TO AUSTIN REAL ESTATE TRANSFERS IN CALDWELL COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

by Cornelia Bradshaw Austin

Editor's Note: The real estate transfers indexed below are listed alphabetically by the Austin involved, whether Grantor or Grantee, and chronologically for the same Austin name. The last numbers in each transfer are the Deed Book number and page on which the transfer is recorded in the Caldwell County records. Transfers between two Austins are listed alphabetically under the Grantee's name. Many of these Austins are found in the author's article *The Descendants of Thomas Austin and Rebecca Turner of Amherst County, Virginia* (see page 178).

A. W. Austin sold land to Julius Conley in 1855. 4-132
A. W. Austin sold real estate to E. W. Jones in 1871. 6-112
A. W. Austin sold real estate to E. W. Jones in 1872. 6-335
A. W. Austin bought land from Henry M. & Laura A. Mood in 1872. 9-563
A. W. Austin bought land from E. P. Miller (by N. A. Miller) in 1872. 11-367
A. W. & Julia A. Austin sold land to J. Mason Spainhour in 1872. 11-369
A. W. Austin and others bought land from Nicholas & Robena Jenkins in 1876. 8-404
A. W. & Julia Austin sold land to John Hayen in 1877. 9-87
A. W. & Julia A. Austin sold land to Fanny Wiesenfeld in 1878. 9-558
A. W. & Julia A. Austin sold land to Mrs. M. L. Spainhour, Executrix, in 1883. 13-4
A. W. & Julia A. Austin, T. J. & M. J. Austin and others sold land to G. W. F. & S. F. Harper in 1888. 21-340
Addie L. Austin bought land from K. C. & M. E. Menzies in 1894. 27-255
Amanuel Austin sold land to Isaac Coffey in 1856. 4-671
Benjamin Austin sold land to Andrew Read Jr. in 1837. 1-38
Daniel Austin bought land from William Austin in 1842. 4-782
David H. & Margaret Austin sold land to Joseph Stearnes in 1861. 5-107
E. J. & Emma Austin bought land from William A. & Laura Fulwood in 1903. 36-543
Mrs. E. L. Austin bought land from William H. & Mary Cloer in 1895. 28-151
Elijah Austin, Jr. sold land to Merritt Austin in 1840. 4-265
Elijah Austin sold to Elijah Reed 1844. 1-326
Elijah Austin sold to Andrew Reid 1854. 4-269
Elhanan Austin bought land from David,

Juley J., Enoch, Lewis, Mattie & Phillip Austin, Jno. & Mary Clayton, Dora & J. W. McGuire in 1895. 27-548
G. H. & Harriet A. Austin sold land to W. A. Presnell in 1871. 16-535
G. H. Austin bought land from T. W. & Sarah Austin in 1887. 20-485
G. T. Austin sold land to Wilson Lumber & Milling Company in 1910. 26-469
George L. Austin bought land from H. H. & E. M. Messick in 1900. 39-298
George L. Austin bought land from Alice V. & Jno. A. Bush in 1904. 38-129
George L. & Alice G. Austin sold land to E. & Lance Carver in 1905. 39-588
Henrietta Austin bought land from Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin in 1885. 19-167
Isaac S. Austin bought land from S. F. Patterson Chr CCPQS in 1863. 6-551
Isaac S. Austin bought land from James Harper in 1863. 7-134
Isaac S. Austin bought land from George W. Livingston in 1864. 7-135
Isaac Austin bought land from Ed W. Jones in 1865. 7-276
Isaac S. Austin bought land from Randy & Rebecca E. Taylor in 1868. 7-8
Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin sold land to George W. F. Harper in 1869. 5-621
Isaac S. Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1872. 7-7
Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin sold land to George W. F. Harper in 1873. 6-449
Isaac Austin bought land from William M. & Evaline Heffner in 1882. 13-104
Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin sold land to William C. Newland in 1884. 14-56
Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin sold land to L. L. Munday in 1898. 30-392
J. L. & Rebecca Austin bought land from Narsie & W. L. Hartley in 1904. 38-3

J. M. Austin bought land from A. C. & Lucy Gilbert in 1903. 39-214
J. W. Austin bought land from S. L. Icard in 1890. 33-428
J. W. & S. E. Austin bought land from L. L., J. E., N. J. & W. H. Austin, H. L. & Jones S. Crump in 1895. 33-412
J. W. Austin bought land from S. L. Icard (by E. G. Icard, Administrator) in 1901. 33-429
Jesse Austin sold land to Thomas Austin in 1849 (by Sheriff). 2-131
Joseph M. Austin bought land from Elizabeth & Louis Harris in 1883. 15-579
Joseph M. & Maggie M. Austin sold land to Elizabeth Harris in 1886. 20-107
Joseph M. Austin bought land from Thomas J. & Margaret J. Austin in 1887. 20-532
Joseph Austin bought land from Boon, Lewis, Dela & Minyard Harris, Annie & Monro Hutchings, J.M. & S.C. Hamlet 1899. 32-504
Joseph M. & Maggie M. Austin sold land to James H. Harris in 1901. 33-563
Joseph Austin sold land to J. L. Nelson in 1901. 34-221
Julius J. Austin bought land from Thomas J. & Margaret J. Austin in 1879. 15-144
Julius Jefferson & Celia Isabelle Austin sold land to Wilson Lumber & Milling Company in 1905. 39-534
J. J. Austin granted right of way to Wilson Lumber & Milling Company in 1905. 40-340
L. L. & N. J. Austin bought land from W. H. & J. E. & J. W. & S. E. Austin, Jones S. & H. L. Crump in 1895. 33-475
L. T. Austin bought land from Thomas J. & Margaret J. Austin in 1899. 32-142
Levi Austin sold to Moses Austin 1839. 1-110
Louis & Martha J. Austin sold land to Henry C. Coffey in 1892. 24-596
Manuel Austin bought land from Samuel Austin in 1850. 2-200
Martha H. Austin bought land from Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin in 1885. 17-575
Mary E. Austin bought land from W. H. & J. E. Austin & Sarah Watson in 1888. 21-1
Mary E. Austin bought land from W. H. H. & M. S. Hartley and others in 1888. 21-1
Mary E. Austin bought land from W. J. & J. E. Watson and others in 1888. 21-1
Merritt Austin bought land from Elijah Austin Jr. in 1840. 4-265
Merret Austin sold land to G. W. Long in 1862. 18-193

U212. BRYANT⁴ AUSTIN (*Bryant*,³ *Unknown*,^{2,1}) was married to Temperance Williams. Temperance was born on Clark Creek in Montgomery County, the daughter of Alfred Williams and grand-daughter of Isham Williams. Bryant and Temperance are buried with his father on the old homestead above the Coble Mill in Stanly County. They had ten (sic) children:

- U212-1. RILLA, m. T. Wilson Griffin. Griffin children: Dr. Brady, Crag, Jestice and Gertie.
- U212-2. CALVIN S., never married
- U212-3. NICEY, m. John Foil of Cabarrus County.
- U212-4. REBECCA, m. to Sherd Rowland. Rowland children: Minnie, Alice, Mrs. W. D. Mask.
- U212-5. NANCY
- U212-6. LILLY, m. John Exum Smith. Smith children: Calvin J., Stanly, W. Jasper, George W., Mrs. George Bryant, Mrs. Tempe Huneycutt
- U212-7. SARAH M., never married
- U212-8. JANE, m. — Holley, moved to Tennessee.
- U212-9. LEAH N., never married.

U213. JONATHAN⁴ AUSTIN (*Bryant*,³ *Unknown*,^{2,1}) was married to Miss — Williams, and they had seven children:

- U213-1. MILTON S., moved to Texas.
- U213-2. BRYANT DEBERRY, m. Elizabeth Hamilton. Children: Johnathan L. Austin, William M. Austin, James K. P. Austin, Mrs. Sandy Gaddy, Mrs. R. N. Bivins, Mrs. D. M. Thomas, Mrs. A. J. Brooks, Mrs. Henry M. Brooks, Mrs. T. J. Perry, and Bryant D. Austin.
- U213-3. WILLIAM M., m. to Sarah Brooks. Children: Hampton D. Austin, William Columbus Austin, John C. Austin, Margaret Austin who m. — McCorkle, Caroline Austin who m. — Chaney, and James Austin.
- U213-4. [daughter], m. to Ervin Lotharp. Lotharp children: Neal, and Mrs. Cyrus Lemond.
- U213-5. MARY, m. to John W. Hoose.
- U213-6. STANHOPE
- U213-7. PERMELIA, m. to Daniel Palmer.

U214. AISLEY⁴ AUSTIN (*Bryant*,³ *Unknown*,^{2,1}) was married to Amos Griffin, and they had ten children: Riley Griffin who m. Sophia Austin (parents of Mrs. E. M., Milton, J. Wilson, ex-sheriff of Union County, Cornelius, Hiram D. and Mrs. Wm. D. Liles), Amos Hurley Griffin who m. Sarah L. Austin (parents of one child who died young), Kinley Griffin, Huberry Griffin, Thomas Jefferson Griffin who m. Mary (Polly) Austin (parents of Ashley Calvin and Mrs. Wm. R.), Enoch Griffin who m. Ann Ramsey, Jack Griffin who m. Susan Coley, Madison Griffin who m. Patsy Rowland, Betsy Griffin who never married, and Sally Griffin who m. John Curlee.

U251. JOHN⁴ AUSTIN (*John*,³ *Unknown*,^{2,1}) was born on 25 October 1775. He was married to Lucretia Coburn,

who was born on 9 July 1779, the daughter of John and Mary Coburn. Information here was obtained from records in Jonathan Austin's papers, supposed to have been compiled at the time of the settlement of the estate of John Austin, Jr. Mary and John Austin had eight children:

- U251-1. JESSE, born in 1803, m. Elizabeth Curlee. Children: Albert Austin, Sarah Austin who m. Hamp Little, the son of Labe Little.
- U251-2. ELIZABETH, b. 2 September 1803, m. John A. Nance. Nance children: Jesse Pinctney, James D., Alfred H., Ferington L., Wyatt D., Jane and Quintina.
- U251-3. NANCY, b. 11 April 1806, m. John Saxser
- U251-4. JONATHAN (JOHNATHAN), m. Miss Efrd. Children: Riley Austin, John Austin, Jacob Austin, Lindsey Austin, James Austin, Mrs. B. Smith, Mrs. Thomas A. Fowler, Elvy who m. Reverend R. H. James.
- U251-5. MARY (POLLY), b. 9 July 1812, m. T. J. Griffin. Griffin children: Jane, Emeline, Deberry, Ashley and Calvin.
- U251-6. RICHARD, b. 27 January 1815, nothing else is known of him.
- U251-7. SARAH L., b. 21 September 1815, m. Amos Hurley, Jr.
- U251-8. REBECCA, b. 3 September 1818, m. J. W. Huneycutt

Austins of America is intended to serve present and future genealogists researching Austin family lines. Readers are encouraged to submit queries, genealogical and historical articles for publication. Previously published books, pamphlets or articles containing Austin genealogical data are also sought for reprinting or review.

EDITOR

DR. MICHAEL EDWARD AUSTIN CONCORD, MA

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

ANTHONY KENT AUSTIN	PROSPECT, KY
BERT ADDIS AUSTIN	QUEEN CREEK, AZ
PATRICIA BIEBUYCK AUSTIN	CONCORD, MA
PAULINE LUCILLE AUSTIN	SAVANNAH, GA

Austins of America is published each February and August by The Austin Print, 23 Allen Farm Lane, Concord, Massachusetts 01742. All correspondence, including subscriptions, articles and responses to queries, should be sent to this address. Subscriptions are \$4.50 per year postpaid.

COPYRIGHT © 1987 BY THE AUSTIN PRINT

U25. JOHN³ AUSTIN (*Unknown² Unknown¹*) was married to Rebecca (—). Like his brother Bryant, John was also a member of the Regulators, and there was a warrant issued for him and the officers traced him from Hillsboro to Salisbury where he, with a Mr. Mills, was arrested and compelled to take the oath of allegiance. He then came to what is now Union County and settled between Rocky River and Richardson Creek. Only one child is known:

U251. JOHN +

FOURTH GENERATION

U162. BERRY⁴ AUSTIN (*James³ Charles² Unknown¹*) was born on 23 December 1795. He was married to Susanna Gurley, they had sons and six (sic) daughters:

- U162-1. JACOB
- U162-2. JOSEPH, *m. Lydia Holley. Children: Marcus C. Austin, William Austin, and Milton Austin.*
- U162-3. JOHN J., *m. Miss Smith. Children: Rev. D. M. Austin and John Austin.*
- U162-4. SOPHIA, *m. to Riley Griffin. Griffin children: J. Wilson, Milton, Cornelius and Hiram D.*
- U162-5. MARY, *m. to Andy Moore. Moore children: Troy, Frank, James, Ellison, Henry & Thomas.*
- U162-6. [daughter], *m. Wyatt Holmes. Holmes children: William and John.*
- U162-7. FANNY, *m. Hugh Purser. Purser children: David, William and Hugh.*
- U162-8. BETTIE, *m. Cass Hasty. Hasty children: John W., Ell(is?), and Brac.*

U164. JAMES⁴ AUSTIN (*James³ Charles² Unknown¹*) was born on 3 April 1799 and was married to Winny Thomas. James and Winny had four sons:

- U164-1. JOHN M.
- U164-2. THOMAS
- U164-3. JAMES
- U164-4. ALPH, *father of lawyer R. E. Austin, Dr. Jim Austin, and Dave Austin.*

U165. CHARLES⁴ AUSTIN (*James³ Charles² Unknown¹*) was born on 16 May 1797 (sic). He was married to first to Betsy Nance by whom he had six children, and second to Gilla Tyre by whom he had one child:

- U165-1. WYATT
- U165-2. JAMES
- U165-3. JANE, *m. Sanders Brewer*
- U165-4. POLLY, *m. William Stewart*
- U165-5. LUCY, *m. Frazier Carpenter*
- U165-6. MARTHA, *m. John Brewer*
- U165-7. ASHLEY

U167. AARON⁴ AUSTIN (*James³ Charles² Unknown¹*) was born on 12 November 1804, and was married to Nicey Hinson. Aaron and Nancy had three sons and three daughters:

- U167-1. JAMES
- U167-2. WILLIAM
- U167-3. PHILIP
- U167-4. FRANKY, *m. James Walters*
- U167-5. POLLY, *m. Emberry Walters*
- U167-6. JANE, *m. J. Stanly Smith*

U211. JACOB⁴ AUSTIN (*Bryant³ Unknown² Unknown¹*) was married to twice, although the name of his first wife is unknown. He married second to Miss — Marshall. Jacob had eleven children, six by his first wife, and five by his second wife:

- U211-1. JACOB COLEMAN, *m. Elizabeth Griffin. Ch: Charles H. Austin who m. Frances Smith, Green D. Austin who m. Margaret Lewis, Jacob Austin, Cull Austin who was killed in Civil War, Marcus N. Austin, Robert Austin who m. Nellie Garrison, Elizabeth Austin who m. — Garrison, Emily Austin who m. Edward Garrison.*
- U211-2. MARCUS, *m.(1) Miss — Polk. Children: Permelia Austin who m. — Redfern, William D. Austin, Henry Austin, and Mrs. James D. Gordon. Marcus m.(2) Gilly Grady. Children: Mrs. W. A. Lane, and Marcus Austin, Jr.*
- U211-3. JOHN E., *m.(1) Levina Hamilton, by whom he had eight children: Esq. William A. Austin, James Austin who was killed in the battle of Petersburg, Mrs. William G. Long, John C. Austin, Thomas E. Austin, Mrs. Caldwell Helms, Culpepper Austin, and J. Ellis Austin. Levina was killed on a cliff by her slave, and John m.(2) widow — (Sikes) Griffin, by whom he had a son J. Lonnie Austin of Wingate, North Carolina. John m.(3) to Miss — Yandle, their descendants lived near Indian Trail in 1929.*
- U211-4. CULPEPPER, *m.(1) Hester Curlee, and to this union was born a daughter Jane Austin who m. — Sikes. He m.(2) Martha B. Griffin and they had three sons: John Austin, E. W. Austin who m. Frances Houstin, and Vernon Austin.*
- U211-5. CHARLOTTE, *m. to — Lingle.*
- U211-6. BRYANT E., *the father of George P. Austin and Westley Austin.*
- U211-7. DAVID, *m. to Miss — Marshall. Children: Malissa Austin who m. — McCorkle, Fanny Austin who m. — Howell, Sydney Austin, Percy Austin, Fred Austin, and Odell Austin.*
- U211-8. WHIT, *m. Miss — Kirk. Children: John Austin, Fanny Austin, and Dotts Austin.*
- U211-9. STANLY, *the father of Jacob Austin, Murph Austin, and Fred Austin, all went to Arkansas.*
- U211-A. THOMAS, *the father of Dr. Austin and lawyer James Austin.*
- U211-B. LAMSON, *moved to Arkansas.*

THE AUSTIN FAMILY OF STANLY AND UNION COUNTIES IN NORTH CAROLINA

by D. Nance

Editor's Note: The following article was derived from the author's article *Genealogy of The Austin Family of Stanly and Union Counties*, 'Being a Most Complete and Accurate Tree From Which All The Austins And Those Related To The Austins May Trace Their Kinship.' The article appeared on pages 6 and 7 of *The Stanly News-Herald* newspaper of Albemarle, North Carolina, on 4 June 1929. The article was submitted by S. Randall Austin, who found it in the D.A.R. Library in Washington, D.C. Union County was formerly a part of Anson County.

U. UNKNOWN¹ AUSTIN was the father of at least two sons, as can be learned from the records in the Family Bible of his son Charles Austin. Nothing is known of this man, except that his son Charles immigrated from Ireland to North Carolina before the American Revolutionary War, and that Charles' nephews also settled in North Carolina.

- U1. CHARLES +
- U2. UNKNOWN +

SECOND GENERATION

U1. CHARLES² AUSTIN (*Unknown*¹) was married to Mary (—). Prior to the Revolutionary War, Charles and Mary came to this section from Ireland. They brought with them their family Bible, which was still in the Austin family in 1929. After Charles died, his widow married a Mr. Hood, and they had one son named Charles Austin Hood. Seven children came with their parents from Ireland:

- U11. PEGGY, born 9 June 1751
- U12. WILLIAM, born 11 April 1754
- U13. CHARLES, born 31 May 1756
- U14. JOHN, born 3 January 1759
- U15. MARY, born 10 June 1761
- U16. JAMES, born 10 March 1764 +
- U17. SARAH, born 3 September 1766

U2. UNKNOWN² AUSTIN (*Unknown*¹) was a brother to Charles Austin, for Charles Austin's Family Bible lists the children below as being his nephews. Bryant, Richard, Michael and John are known to be brothers. We assume here that Jake and Jonathan were in this same family:

- U21. BRYANT +
- U22. RICHARD, settled on Richardson Creek, below his cousin James Austin. He sold his land about 1820 and went West with his brother Michael.
- U23. MICHAEL ('MIKE'), also settled on Richardson Creek, in the same section as his brother Richard. He sold his land about 1820 and went West with his brother Richard.

- U24. JACOB ('JAKE')
- U25. JOHN +
- U26. JONATHAN

THIRD GENERATION

U16. JAMES³ AUSTIN (*Charles*², *Unknown*¹) was born 10 March 1764 in Ireland, and came to this country with his parents. He was married to Fanny Snipes, and they settled on Richardson Creek near the old Nance Mill. James is buried beside his wife and grandson Clement Nance near the old homestead. James and Fanny reared ten children:

- U161. EADY, m. to Jesse Gurley
- U162. BERRY, b. 23 December 1795 +
- U163. BRYANT, b. 16 May 1797, m. to Mariah Tarlton, They had a son Lawson Austin.
- U164. JAMES, b. 3 April 1799 +
- U165. CHARLES, b. 16 May 1797 (sic) +
- U166. MARY, b. 12 September 1802, m. to Blackstone Mullis, went to Georgia.
- U167. AARON, b. 12 November 1804 +
- U168. DELANEY, b. 29 September 1806, m. to Henry Baucom. Baucom children: James, Riley, William, Hiram, H. M., Ellis, Calvin, Sarah, and Mrs. George Tucker.
- U169. FRANKY, b. 17 November 1808, m. to Harbert Nance. Nance children: Clement, Henry, James, and Silas.
- U16A. JOHN, b. 21 April 1811, m. to Nicey Barber, they went West.

U21. BRYANT³ AUSTIN (*Unknown*², *Unknown*¹) was married to Miss — Osborn. They settled on Rocky River, in what is now Stanly County, North Carolina, just above the Coble Mill. He lived there during the Revolutionary War, and was among the Regulators who Governor Tryon refused to pardon. Bryant fled from Hillsboro and settled in the wilds of what is now Stanly County. Tryon's officers went to his home to arrest him, he offered them a barrel of brandy if they would go on and say nothing about him. They backed their cart up to his cellar door and he rolled the barrel of brandy into their cart and they went on their way rejoicing, and left him to be the ancestor of a large and influential family:

- U211. JACOB +
- U212. BRYANT +
- U213. JONATHAN +
- U214. AISLEY +
- U215. SARAH, b. 23 December 1783, d. 14 April 1852, m. to John Griffin. Children: Hurley and Nancy.
- U216. REBECCA, m. to Enoch Griffin. Griffin children: McGuire, Thomas, Sidney, John, Mrs. Green Phifer, Mrs. Ervin Phifer, Mrs. Andrew Helms.

T326-81. JUNE ETTA, b. 3 May 1917, m. Merlin Purcell of Eureka, California. He was born 30 August 1919, died in 1978, and is buried in Boise, Idaho.

T326-82. CHADWICK LEROY, b. 27 February 1919, died in September 1921, buried in Bayard.

T326-9. WHEELER McKINLEY⁵ AUSTIN (Charles David,⁴ Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹) was born 5 April 1896 in Caldwell County, North Carolina. He was first married on 16 April 1919 to Okie Billings in Burke County, North Carolina. He married second to Ann (—). Wheeler was living in a rest home in Bayard, Nebraska, in 1985. He had three children:

T326-91. HELEN, twin b. circa 1916, m. Dick Furr, lived in 1977 in Denver, Colorado, was age 66 in 1982.

T326-92. HAROLD, b. twin, born circa 1916, died at age seven months of pneumonia, buried Bayard, Nebraska.

T326-93. LOUISE, b. circa 1918, m. James Bassett, resided in Maryland in 1982.

References

All locations are in Virginia unless otherwise noted. T: Mrs. Reba Bentley Montague of Baltimore MD 1950, *The Fullwood Family* Alexander Burke County Library in Lenoir NC, *Here Will I Dwell* by Nancy Alexander Caldwell County Library, *Tucker's Barn* a newsletter of West Caldwell High School of Spring and Summer 1982. T,T3: Amherst County Wills & Inventory Book 4 p. 387, Amherst marriage register, Tax list in *Virginia Genealogist* Vol. 5 No. 2 p. 80, Amherst County Inventory Book 4 p. 175, Nelson County Marriage Bonds 1808-1866, Nelson County 1850 Census house 66-66 & 1870 Census Rockfish Township p. 24 houses 184 & 186, 1830 & 1840 Census Burke County NC, *Index to North Carolina Wills* by Wm. Perry Johnson, Raleigh NC Archives file #14-103 (Will of Rebecca Turner Austin Jopling), Washington County TN Marriage Bonds, Mrs. Frances Townsend Miles of Bartlesville OK 1973. T3: Caldwell County NC Marriage Bonds. T3, T32, T322-2: "Jesse Austin" by Joan Rabb Austin in the *Caldwell County NC Heritage Book* 1983 referencing Family Bible & marriage certificates records. T3, T32, T34, T35: letters from Walter B. Davis and Janet Austin Curtis, 1870 1890 1900 Census for Patterson Township, Caldwell County, 1870 p. 9 houses 67 & 68, 1860 Census for Lenoir Township, Caldwell County NC Marriages, 1841-1872 several marriage records. T35: *The Story of Caldwell County*. T36: 1880 Linville Township Burke County Census p. 327 on microfilm in Burke Library. T36, T361, T363, T364, T365, T366, T367: Family bible, Obeth Cemetery & church records, *The News Herald*, Marriage and Death notices from Asheville NC, NC Census 1840-1870, *Burke: The History of a North Carolina County* by Edward W. Phifer



Wheeler McKinley Austin (1896-)
and his first wife Okie Billings

Jr., "William T. Austin" by Nell James Elmore in the *Burke County NC Heritage Book* 1983. T3B: "The Austin Family" by Margaret Payne Carter in the *Iredell County NC Heritage Book* 1983. T321, T322, T323, T325, T351: Caldwell County NC Marriages. T322: Lenoir News Topic & Hickory Daily Record June 1946, T323, T324, T325, T326, T327, T328, T329, T32A: Janet Austin Curtis. T328: "The John Daniel Bean Family" by Mrs. J. Percy (Lena Pipes) Bumgarner. T352: Mrs. Ada Allen's Bible records. T359, T326-3: Marriages of Johnson County TN 1877 to 1905. T3B2, T3B2-6, T3B2-61, T3B2-62: "Carl Bagby Austin" by Charles Kenneth Austin in the *Iredell County NC Heritage Book* 1983, T324-7: Ann Austin Faw (personal knowledge). T326-3: Opal Smith Austin interview by E. T. & C. B. Austin 1982, delayed Caldwell birth records. T359-1: Lenoir Newspaper 23 March 1983.



Joseph Edward Austin (1888-1955) and his wife Lula Jane Carlton (1889—)

- T326-51. ALVA ESTER, b. 13 August 1910 near Tecumseth, Nebraska, she m. John D. Beard in 1928
- T326-52. NORMAN CHARLES, b. 28 November 1912 in Patterson Twp., Caldwell County, m. to Annie Holsclaw on 18 January 1936.
- T326-53. CLARENCE DONALD, b. 4 November 1914, m. Willie Mae Jones on 25 January 1936.
- T326-54. STERLING RAY, b. 18 March 1917, d. 8 January 1967, buried Shiloh Church Cemetery
- T326-55. VERNON ROBERT, b. 17 March 1919, d. June 1919, is buried at Harpers Chapel
- T326-56. BENO CARLTON, b. 24 January 1921, m. Relta Mae Hampton
- T326-57. EDWARD THOMAS, b. 21 January 1923, m. Cornelia Bradshaw on 11 February 1949, they live in Lenoir, North Carolina 1987.
- T326-58. REUBEN GETTA, b. 5 December 1924, d. 20 November 1947, buried Shiloh Church
- T326-59. BONNIE LOUISE, b. 8 February 1930, m. James Coffey on 11 March 1946.

T326-7. ROBERT LEWIS³ AUSTIN (*Charles David,⁴ Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born 24 March 1892 in Mountain City, Tennessee. He was married on 20 November 1915 to Josie Etta Chambers. They lived around Sterling and Bayard, Nebraska, about 20 miles from others. Robert d. 21 June 1978, buried in American Falls, Idaho. Children:

- T327-71. HAZEL, 66 in 1982, m. Jim Shoopman, lived at American Falls & Pocatello, Idaho & Nappa
- T327-72. LEWIS, m. Vera —
- T327-73. BERTHA, d. in a car wreck at about age 16
- T327-74. CHARLES, d. from blood poisoning due to a nail in his foot at about age 6, buried in Bayard
- T327-75. GLENDA, m. twice
- T327-76. LEONARD, b. in Bayard, Nebraska, m. Lavon Snyder from Bayard. He died in a car wreck in 1970 in American Falls.

T326-8. JOHN HOUSTON⁵ AUSTIN (*Charles David,⁴ Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born 30 September 1893 in Caldwell County, North Carolina. He was married to Ruth Stevens in Bridgeport, Nebraska. Ruth, the daughter of Thomas Henry and Cora Mae (Vertrees) Stevens, was born on 18 December 1898 in Norcatar, Kansas. Her family went by covered wagon with cattle, settled near Camp Clark then Bridgeport. After marriage John and Ruth lived at Bayard, Nebraska, and later moved to Pendleton, Oregon and Boise, Idaho. John worked on an Air Base, Ruth worked at Yellowstone. John died in October 1942 in Boise, and is buried in City Cemetery, Bayard, Nebraska. Ruth still lived in Boise in 1982. John and Ruth had two children:

T3B2. CARL BAGBY⁴ AUSTIN (*Jesse Lafayette,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born 30 July 1888 in Iredell County, North Carolina. He was married to Annie Belle Eagle, Annie, the daughter of Robert and Myra (McHargue) Eagle, was born on 20 August 1897 in Iredell County. Children:

T3B2-1. JAMES CARL

T3B2-2. ALBERT

T3B2-3. FRANK

T3B2-4. ROBERT

T3B2-5. BLAKE

T3B2-6. CHARLES KENNETH, b. 26 August 1927 in Iredell County, m. Louise Spicer Reeves 13 September 1950. Two sons: James Carl and Kenneth Lee. James was b. on 3 September 1952 in Iredell County, m. Jonna Evetta Whitley on 9 September 1972, has two sons Andrew Bryan and Matthew David. Kenneth m. in 1975 and has a daughter Noel Elizabeth.

T3B2-7. LYNN

T3B2-8. ESTHER

FIFTH GENERATION

T322-2. WILLIAM JEFFERSON⁵ AUSTIN (*Julius Jefferson,⁴ Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born 4 April 1874. He was married on 9 July 1905 to Mary Lou Coffey, the daughter of Thomas and Rachel H. Coffey, who was born 13 February 1882. Mary is buried in Harpers Chapel, Lenoir, North Carolina. They had five children:

T322-21. THOMAS LESTER

T322-22. EARL JEFFERSON

T322-23. HERBERT WILLIAM

T322-24. NED

T322-25. VIOLA

T324-2. GEORGE THOMAS⁵ AUSTIN (*George Thomas,⁴ Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born 21 April 1881. He was married on 4 August 1906 to Nadie Perley of Globe. Nadie, the daughter of Larkin and Sarah Penley, was born on circa 1886. George died in 14 December 1939 and is buried in Harpers Chapel. They had eight children:

T324-21. MABEL, b. circa 1906, age 4 in 1910 Census.

T324-22. HELEN PAULINE, b. 10 September 1908, m. Benjamin O. Teague, d. 18 October 1940.

T324-23. WILMA, m. J. H. Bungarner, resided in 1981 in Hickory

T324-24. HAZEL, m. A. L. Clark, res. 1981 in Hickory

T324-25. THOMAS EDWARD, b. 30 October 1914, resided in 1981 in Hickory, North Carolina.

T324-26. ALMA, m. C. Q. Church, resided in 1981 in High Point.

T324-27. HUGH, m. Lonabelle (—), d. 23 November 1981 in Culver City, Calif. at age 62

T324-28. IRIS, b. Rob Bolick

T326-1. WILLIAM FRANKLIN⁵ AUSTIN (*Charles David,⁴ Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born circa 1878. He married in Kansas to Ella Suddreth from Caldwell County, North Carolina. Ella, the daughter of Toliver F. and Laura (Harris) Suddreth, was born on January 1878 in Caldwell County. William was the first of the family to go West. He sold Real Estate in Sterling and in Bayard, Nebraska, where he and Ella are buried in City Cemetery. Children:

T326-11. ZELLA, b. in Sterling, Nebraska, m. — Ulmer, resided in 1982 in San Bernadino, California, about age 79. No children.

T326-12. IRENE, m. — Ballenger, adopted a daughter. Was in San Bernadino, California, nursing home in 1982.

T326-13. GEORGE, m. Mae (—) in California, resided in Denver in 1981. Only one with children.

T326-14. ROBERT, m. Birdie (—), no children. Maybe buried in Denver, Colorado.

T326-3. WALTER LENOIR⁵ AUSTIN (*Charles David,⁴ Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born 24 January 1883 in Caldwell County, North Carolina. He married first on 13 July 1905 to Estol Reily in Johnson County, Tennessee, their children were born in Nebraska. He married second to Opal Smith, who was born on 24 December 1917. They lived for about three years in Nebraska, then moved to California where Walter worked in a shipyard during the War. In late life they returned to Tennessee, living about 29 miles from Boone. Walter died circa 1962, either in Banner Elk, North Carolina, or in Shouns, Tennessee, where he is buried in the Austin Family plot in a pasture near his home. He had three children by each wife:

T326-31. RAYMOND, died of scarlet fever, buried in Bayard, Nebraska.

T326-32. PAUL, d. in car wreck, buried in Bayard.

T326-33. NORMA, m. Art Stroad, d. of cancer, probably in Bayard

T326-34. LORRAINE, b. 19 January 1942 in Nebraska, m.(1) — Hamby, m.(2) John Hess

T326-35. WALTER MARK, b. 1953, d. 1953, buried in family plot in Shouns.

T326-36. MICHAEL LANE, b. 27 November 1957

T326-5. JOSEPH EDWARD⁵ AUSTIN (*Charles David,⁴ Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born 21 April 1887 in Shouns, Tennessee. He married on 11 October 1909 to Lula Jane Carlton in the Court House of Caldwell County, North Carolina. Jane, the daughter of Thomas C. and Millie Louise (Triplett) Carlton, was born on 4 July 1889 in Sampson, Watauga County, North Carolina. Joseph died 28 September 1955 in Morganton, North Carolina, and is buried in the Shiloh Methodist Church Cemetery, Lenoir, North Carolina. He and Jane had nine children:

T355. T. WALTER⁴ AUSTIN (*Alfred Webb*,³ *Jesse*,² *Thomas*¹) was born circa 1859 in Tennessee, for he was age 42 when registering to vote in 1902. He was married to Sarah Emma Hartley, who was born circa 1863. In the 1910 Census they were in Lower Creek Township, Caldwell County, North Carolina. Walter died 15 November 1939 and is buried in the Harpers Chapel Methodist Church Cemetery in Patterson Township, near Lenoir, Caldwell County. His will dated 15 November 1937 mentions Ella, William, and Alice, and Gwyn Piercy (no kin). According to the somewhat uncertain memory of Jane C. Austin, Walter and Sarah had seven children who married as follows:

- T355-1. NELLIE MAE, b. 27 October 1899, m. Charles Pearson
- T355-2. DORA JOE ('DODE'), m. — Greer
- T355-3. MARY, m. Will Hall
- T355-4. ELLA, m.(1) to John Suddreth, m.(2) to Claude Osler, although T. Walter Austin's Will mentions an 'Ella Walker.'
- T355-5. HARVEY EDMUND, m.(1) to Alice Porch?, m.(2) — Brown, he d. 18 June 1950. Ch: Gladys, Pearl, Grace, —, and Clarence.
- T355-6. WILLIAM J., d. 1938 in Hansen, Idaho, 'out West' according to Aunt Ruth.
- T355-7. ALICE

T359. EDMUND JONES⁴ AUSTIN (*Alfred Webb*,³ *Jesse*,² *Thomas*¹) was born 22 June 1870 in Tennessee. He was married on 4 October 1890 to Emma Thomas in Johnson County, Tennessee. Emma was born on 11 December 1871 in Tennessee. They resided in Johnson County in 1898 when May was born. He was age 32 when he registered to vote in Caldwell County, North Carolina, in 1902. In the 1910 Census they resided in Lower Creek Township, Caldwell County. They resided in 1920 in Lenoir, Caldwell County. Emma died 12 June 1940, Edmund died shortly thereafter on 8 February 1941, and is buried in Belleview Cemetery in Lenoir. They had three girls:

- T359-1. ALMA, b. 1892, m. — Nelson
- T359-2. MAUDE, b. 1896, m. Cromwell Robbins
- T359-3. MAE, b. 25 January 1898 in Johnson County, m. Ernest Wayne Crews. She d. 22 March 1983 at age 85, is buried Bellview Cemetery, Lenoir. Her obituary mentions sons William Austin Crews and Eddie Crews, and daughters Mrs. Mary Emma Willard and Mrs. Janelle Brooks.

T361. G. HARPER⁴ AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,³ *Jesse*,² *Thomas*¹) was born circa 1856. He was married to Mary Josephine Fullwood. He became a methodist minister and following in the footsteps of his great grandfather, Rev. William Fullwood, spent most of his adult life preaching in

the community where he was born and serving the Obeth Methodist Church. His obituary, which appeared in *The News Herald*, stated that "he was a true Christian, happy in his religion and in the service of his church and fellow men." He was instrumental in establishing an annual homecoming at Obeth. Harper and Mary had no children.

T363. WILLIAM THOMAS⁴ AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,³ *Jesse*,² *Thomas*¹) was born circa 1864. He was married to Mary Thomas, and was the Morgantown Jailer at one time. William and Mary had one son known to me:

T363-1. FOREST B., resided in Black Mountain

T364. WALTER L.⁴ AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,³ *Jesse*,² *Thomas*¹) was born circa 1866. He was married to Margaret L. Alexander, by whom he had seven children:

- T364-1. WINNIE, died at age 21, buried in Obeth Church Cemetery.
- T364-2. ESSIE, m. Ernest Noles
- T364-3. EARL, m.(1) Virginia Snyder, m.(2) Lou A. Miller
- T364-4. ELIZABETH, m.(1) to Edgar Fish, m.(2) Charles Campbell
- T364-5. BONNIE, m.(1) Vance Buchanan, m.(2) Rev. Hobson Jaynes
- T364-6. CARL, m. Louise Dotson
- T364-7. LOTTIE, m. Hugh Bennett

T365. SAMUEL EDWARD⁴ AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,³ *Jesse*,² *Thomas*¹) was born circa 1869. He was first married to Sarah Elizabeth Carswell, and later he married to Emma Clarke. He served in the Spanish-American War. One son is known to me:

T365-1. J. D., killed in World War I.

T366. VANCE ZEBULON⁴ AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,³ *Jesse*,² *Thomas*¹) was born circa 1871. He was married to Margaret Chapman. He lived in Norman, Oklahoma. They had five children:

- T366-1. MYRTLE, m. Arthur Anglemier
- T366-2. WILLIE LEE, never married
- T366-3. RALPH, d. while young
- T366-4. PEARL, m. John Fleming. Pearl remembered being reminded many times over the years that great-Aunt Sarah, sister of William T. Austin, delivered her at birth.
- T366-5. ANNA

T367. JOHN FULLWOOD⁴ AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,³ *Jesse*,² *Thomas*¹) was born circa 1875. He married Nora Alexander and lived in Akron, Ohio. No children.

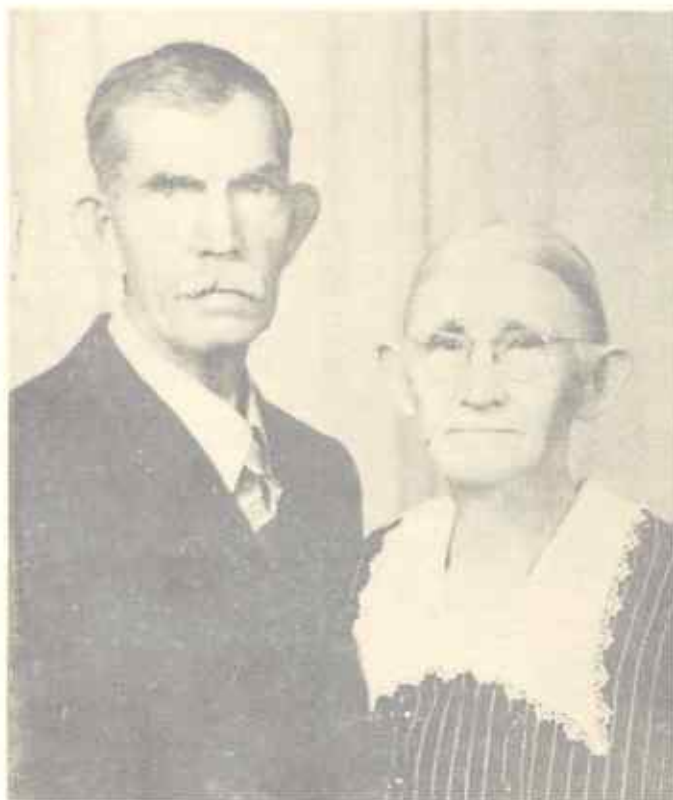
THE DESCENDANTS OF
THOMAS AUSTIN AND REBECCA TURNER
OF AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA

by Cornelia Bradshaw Austin

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 181]

T328. MARGARET ELLA⁴ AUSTIN (*Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born 24 May 1864 in Patterson, North Carolina. She was married in Caldwell County, North Carolina, on 4 January 1882 to John Daniel Bean. John, the son of Enoch and Elizabeth (Crump) Bean, was born on 8 May 1862 in Caldwell County. John was a farmer, logger, millwright, filer, and a sawyer. It has been said that he could move to a new sawmilling location, build a cabin, and be moved into it in the same day! They lived at Saw Mills, Caldwell County, and their children were all born in Caldwell County. In 1913 he decided to go to the big timber country, so they sold out and on 24 March 1913 he and Margaret, together with their daughter Alice and her husband Roby, Katherine, and Oscar, stepped off the train in Eureka, Lincoln County, Montana, into nearly knee-deep snow. In June Connie and husband Ed, Bob and Lula and their three children arrived to join them. Ella and husband Walter arrived 20 March 1914, returned to Lenoir for a year in September 1915, then returned to Eureka in 1916. They homesteaded in Tobacco Valley, where John built a neat white two-story home. Margaret and John appear in the photograph to the right. John died on 5 May 1941, and is buried in Eureka Cemetery. Margaret died on 3 April 1953, also in Eureka, and is buried with her husband. BEAN CHILDREN: MARY EDNA 1883, ROBERT AUSTIN 1885, ELLA JANE 1888, SARAH CONSTANCE 1890, FRANCES ALICE 1893, HATTIE MAE 1898 (died at age 8 months), KATHERINE LOUISE 1901, JOHN OSCAR 1904.

T329. RUFUS LENOIR⁴ AUSTIN (*Thomas J.,³ Jesse,² Thomas¹*) was born in September 1866. He was married on 1 November 1884 to Mattie L. Curtis, perhaps the daughter of Samuel and Mary Curtis. Mattie was born in January 1864. They lived for a period of time across Yadkin River from Harpers Chapel Church at Fin Curtis' place, and worked on the Cilley Farm. 'Rufe' was listed as a farmer in the 1900 Census for Caldwell County. Later they lived on Pistail Road. Rufus is pictured with two of his brothers on page 199, taken while they were building a wall at the church. Mattie died 7 March 1907 at age 43y 1m 16d, and is buried in Harpers Chapel in Patterson, North Carolina. Rufus died on 20 February 1936 age 71 and is also buried in Harpers Chapel. Rufus and Mattie had six sons and four daughters:



John Daniel Bean (1862-1941)
Margaret Ella Austin Bean (1864-1953)

- T329-1. THOMAS EDGAR, b. August 1885, was in the Army, m. — Joseph. They had two boys and a girl. Thomas is buried in San Francisco.
- T329-2. LULA J., b. April 1887, died as a child
- T329-3. JULIUS J. ('DUDE'), born in December 1889, m. Frances Day (—). They had a son Clifford and a daughter Margie who m. Marshall Money. Julius died on 3 March 1947.
- T329-4. WILLIAM W., b. in August 1891, m. Pansi Brown. He died young, and Pansi remarried to — Norris. A daughter Lila was b. 28 January 1917.
- T329-5. LEWIS CLYDE, b. December 1893, m. Mary Zephia Harrison. They resided in Patterson, near Hollywood Ridge Road. Their son Hubert Ray was born 10 March 1923, died 31 October 1969, buried in the Victor Sterling Memorial Cemetery.
- T329-6. ALMA, b. January 1895, d. 19 March 1948
- T329-7. JOHN CLAUDE, b. 28 November 1898, m. Mattie Bean on 17 April 1917. John d. 26 September 1977, buried at Harpers Chapel.
- T329-8. ANNA MARY, b. January 1900, d. 6 March 1902, buried at Harpers Chapel.
- T329-9. VIOLET, b. 1902, m. Wes Welborn, res. Ronda, North Carolina.
- T329-A. EUGENE MCKINLEY, resided in San Francisco.

WHITE COUNTY, TN

p.56-346

Austin, James	43	1807 m	TN
" , Adaline	39	1811 f	SC
" , Rachel H.	17	1833 f	TN
" , Mary E.	7	1843 f	"
" , James M. E.	5	1845 m	"

p.55-337

Austin, James M.	36	1814 m	TN
" , Mary	31	1819 f	"
" , William	11	1839 m	"
" , Catharine	8	1842 f	"
" , Edward	5	1845 m	"
" , Angeline	3	1847 f	"

p.55-336

Austin, John Jr.	32	1818 m	TN
" , Rebecca	31	1819 f	AL
" , Francis	5	1845 m	TN
" , Mary	3	1847 f	"

p.55-339

Austin, John Sr.	71	1779 m	NC
" , Mary A.	54	1796 f	MD
" , Pleasant	27	1823 m	TN
" , Roberson	23	1827 m	"
" , Susan	21	1829 f	"
" , Edward	17	1833 m	"

p.54-335

Austin, Nathaniel	69	1781 m	TN
" , Mary	66	1784 f	"
" , Elizabeth	42	1808 f	"
Fraser, Susan	38	1812 f	"
Austin, Robeson	24	1826 m	"
Fraser, James	18	1832 m	"
Austin, Elizabeth	9	1841 f	"

p.54-334

Austin, Nathaniel G.	23	1827 m	TN
" , Martha Jane	26	1824 f	"
Mills, Heziah	21	1829 m	VA
Austin, William B.	3	1847 m	TN
" , Mary E.	2	1848 f	"

p.56-344

Austin, William	44	1806 m	TN
" , Jane	31	1819 f	"
" , Mary	11	1839 f	"
" , Lucinda	9	1841 f	"
" , Susan	7	1843 f	"
" , Thomas	6	1844 m	"
" , Nancy	4	1846 f	"
" , Martha Jane	1	1849 f	"



Editor's Corner...

COMPUTERIZING GENEALOGICAL
RESEARCH - PART II

Part I of this article, on pages 86 to 90, discussed how the genealogist might benefit from personal computers in his research. In this part we recommend a class of computers to those considering the purchase of a computer for genealogy.

When we published Part I of this article in 1983, most home computers were using CP/M as their 'operating system,' for it had become the *de facto* standard for 8-bit microcomputers. The IBM Personal Computer was relatively new to the market – just another microcomputer among many – and making any personal computer recommendations was still difficult at that time.

Few of us realized in 1983 how strongly the IBM PC and its successors were to dominate the market in setting personal computer standards. IBM was selling 'PC-DOS' as the Disk Operating System for its PC. MicroSoft Corporation began selling the virtually identical product as 'MS-DOS.' Other manufacturers bought MS-DOS for use in their own microcomputers, which were then marketed as 'compatible' with the IBM PC. Hundreds of companies wrote thousands of programs (several of them useful for genealogy) which would work with the IBM PC and compatible computers.

Today the compatibles are generally less expensive than the equivalent IBM computer, but one must consider the reliability of the manufacturer's after-sales hardware and software support, so the choice is not always an easy one.

The successors to the original PC – the PC/XT and the PC/AT computers – support 'hard disks' in addition to 'floppy diskette' drives. With hard disks, the genealogist can store millions of characters in his computer, enabling him to access programs and data quickly, without having to insert and remove floppy disks frequently. The XT and the AT were designed to operate with later versions of PC-DOS, so most genealogical software written for the PC also runs on the later machines. With its greater speed and storage capabilities, the IBM PC/AT (or one of the 'AT-compatible' computers) makes an excellent choice for those doing genealogical research.

—Michael Edward Austin



p.468-315

Austin, Solomon	34	1816	m	NC
" , Susan	25	1825	f	TN
" , John J.	3	1847	m	"
" , Illinoy M.	11/12	1849	f	"
" , William	8	1842	m	"
" , Susan	77	1773	f	NC
Webster, Noel	17	1833	m	TN

p.465-296

Merritt, John	45	1805	m	NC
" , Nancy	40	1810	f	?
" , Elizabeth	20	1830	f	TN
" , Sarah	17	1833	f	"
" , Eliza J.	14	1836	f	"
" , William	10	1840	m	"
" , Albert	8	1842	m	"
" , Cymantha	6	1844	f	"
" , Benj.	4	1846	m	"
" , Nancy I.	1	1849	f	"
Austin, Nathaniel	23	1827	m	"
" , John	21	1829	m	"

p.467-311

Manor, Sarah	42	1808	f	NC
" , Susan	11	1839	f	TN
Austin, Rhoda	25	1825	f	"
" , Peggy	4	1846	f	"

SUMNER COUNTY, TN

p.357-722

Austin, A. Gelson	47	1803	m	VA
" , Amanda	41	1809	f	TN
" , George	18	1832	m	"
" , Henry	14	1836	m	"
" , Emily	12	1838	f	"
" , Marcus	8	1842	m	"
" , Martha	5	1845	f	"
" , Pamela	2	1848	f	"

p.471-163

Austin, Allen	27	1823	m	TN
" , Jane	25	1825	f	"
" , John	5	1845	m	"
" , Rufus	2	1848	m	"
Henderson, Martha	26	1824	f	"

p.467-133

Austin, Dickerson	52	1898	m	VA
" , Emily	35	1815	f	"
" , Lucy	14	1836	f	"
" , Elizabeth	10	1840	f	"

p.287-232

Austin, Mary	72	1778	f	VA
--------------	----	------	---	----

p.287-233

Austin, Flemming	35	1815	m	TN
------------------	----	------	---	----

p.467-131

Austin, James	42	1808	m	VA
" , Nancy	42	1808	f	"
" , William	17	1833	m	"
" , Harrison	15	1835	m	"
Harper, Martha	20	1830	f	"

p.467-132

Austin, John	43	1807	m	VA
" , Rhoda	35	1815	f	"
" , Isabella	14	1836	f	"
" , James	12	1838	m	"
" , Mary A.	8	1842	f	"
" , John	3	1847	m	"
Henderson, Frances	30	1820	f	"

p.382-896

Austin, Maiah	47	1803	f	VA
" , Agleston	21	1829	m	"
" , Elizabeth	18	1832	f	TN
" , John	14	1836	m	"
" , Henry	12	1838	m	"
" , Christopher	10	1840	m	"
" , Margaret	8	1842	f	"

p.472-164

Austin, Samuel	32	1818	m	TN
" , Angeline	24	1826	f	"
" , Betsey Baker	4	1846	f	"
" , Thomas	1	1849	m	"

p.472-165

Austin, Thomas	36	1814	m	TN
" , Elizabeth	24	1826	f	"
" , James	6	1844	m	"
" , Thomas	4	1846	m	"
" , Isaac	2	1848	m	"
" , Elizabeth	6/12	1849	f	"

p.370-812

Austin, Wilkerson D.	44	1806	m	VA
" , Amanda D.	43	1807	f	"
" , Amandy M.	15	1835	f	TN
" , John B.	12	1838	m	"
" , Clarissa A.	10	1840	f	"
" , Clarinda A.	7	1843	f	"

p.368-797

Dickerson, William H.	24	1826	m	TN
" , Susan	39	1811	f	VA
Austin, Lucy D.	15	1835	f	TN
" , Mary	13	1837	f	"
" , Elizabeth	10	1840	f	"
" , Agnes	8	1842	f	"
Dickerson, Jane	1	1849	f	"

p.302-347

Parker, Arabella	30	1820	f	TN
Austin, Lucy	32	1818	f	"

VAN BUREN COUNTY, TN

p.748-109

Austin, Rolley	36	1814	m	VA
" , Maryan	32	1818	f	SC
" , Thomas	11	1839	m	TN
" , Shelby	6	1844	m	"
" , Nathaniel G.	4	1846	m	"
" , Henry R.	4	1846	m	"
" , John	1	1849	m	"
McDaniel, Elizabeth	16	1834	f	"

WARREN COUNTY, TN

p.48-313

Austin, Granberry	50	1800	m	NC
" , Elizabeth	40	1810	f	GA
" , Staley N.	13	1837	m	TN
" , Riley J.	11	1839	m	"
" , Ruth J.	7	1843	f	"
" , Mary C.	4	1846	f	"
" , Sally A.	2	1848	f	"
" , Elizabeth A.	1	1849	f	"
Adams, Emeline	12	1838	f	"

WEAKLEY COUNTY, TN

p.768-134

Austin, A. W.	23	1827	m	TN
" , Emily	32	1818	f	VA
" , Elizabeth	13	1837	f	TN
" , Joseph	10	1840	m	"
" , Racina	8	1842	f	"
" , Emily	6	1844	f	"
" , George	4	1846	m	"
" , Thomas	8/12	1849	m	"
Bynum, F. N.	22	1828	m	"

p.895-40

Austin, J.	60	1790	m	NC
" , Mary	60	1790	f	"
" , Nancy	18	1832	f	TN
" , Jasper	16	1834	m	"
" , Newton	16	1834	m	"
" , Cylvesta	13	1837	f	"

p.769-1

Austin, M.	44	1806	m	NC
" , Mahala	32	1818	f	KY
" , Green	19	1831	m	TN
" , Vincent	17	1833	m	"
" , Mary	16	1834	f	"
" , Emaline	15	1835	f	"
" , Jane	14	1836	f	"
" , Martha	12	1838	f	"
" , Mildred	6	1844	f	"
" , Allen	5	1845	m	"
" , George	4	1846	m	"
" , Jasen	2	1848	m	"

p.768-135

Austin, P. A.	25	1825	m	TN
" , Damina	24	1826	f	MO

p.767-130

Austin, S. F.	47	1803	m	NC
" , Amanda	31	1819	f	"
" , Moses	18	1832	m	TN
" , Frederick	16	1834	m	"
" , John	14	1836	m	"
" , Matilda	12	1838	f	"
" , Vincent	10	1840	m	"
" , Mary	8	1842	f	"
" , Charity	6	1844	f	"
" , Sarah	4	1846	f	"

p.771-22

Austin, Vincent	50	1800	m	NC
" , Sarah	45	1805	f	"
" , Sarah	22	1828	f	TN
" , Mary	20	1830	f	"
" , Philip	18	1832	m	"
" , Evelinea	16	1834	f	"
" , Elizabeth	14	1836	f	"
" , Samuel	6	1844	m	"
" , Araminta	3	1847	f	"
Burnett, J. B.	19	1831	m	"

p.774-36

Cook, E. R.	30	1820	m	IL
" , Eliza	23	1827	f	GA
" , John	4	1846	m	KY
" , Taylor	2	1848	m	TN
" , Mary	11/12	1849	f	"
Hawke, M.	17	1833	f	GA
Austin, T. J.	23	1827	m	?

" , Wm. H. A. 8 1842 m " "
 " , Mary P. 7 1843 f " "
 " , Elizabeth J. 5 1845 f " "
 " , Martha C. 3 1847 f " "
 " , Eliza Ann 7112 1849 f " "
 Austin, Sarah 18 1832 f " "

LEWIS COUNTY, TN

..... p.804-187
 Austin, Charles 64 1786 m NC
 " , Sylvia 57 1793 f " "
 " , James M. 22 1828 m TN
 " , Carley P. 20 1830 m " "

LINCOLN COUNTY, TN

..... p.82-588
 Austin, Eleanor 46 1804 f TN
 " , Henry R. 23 1827 m " "
 " , Amzi 20 1830 f " "
 " , Elijah 17 1833 m " "
 Fortinberry, Mahala J. 7 1843 f " "

..... p.82-589
 Austin, Jesse 20 1830 m TN
 " , Mahala 24 1826 f " "

..... p.83-594
 Austin, John R. 24 1826 m TN
 " , Nancy E. 20 1830 f " "
 " , Sarah E. 1 1849 f " "

..... p.79-569
 Austin, William 24 1826 m TN
 " , Nancy C. 18 1832 f " "
 " , John H. 2 1848 m " "

..... p.82-583
 Austin, William 23 1827 m TN
 " , Caroline 20 1830 f " "
 " , John H. 1 1849 m " "

..... p.83-593
 Austin, William 23 1827 m TN
 " , Angelina 17 1833 f " "
 " , Willis H. 1112 1850 m " "

..... p.248-271
 King, A. J. 37 1813 m TN
 " , Eliza 31 1819 f " "
 " , Martha 10 1840 f " "
 " , Ephriam 8 1842 m " "
 " , Pamela 7 1843 f " "
 " , Eliza 4 1846 f " "
 " , Mary Kay 2 1848 f " "
 " , Jones 8112 1849 m " "
 Austin, Henry 23 1827 m " "

MACON COUNTY, TN

..... p.385-755
 Austin, Wilson 49 1801 m NC
 " , Rhoda 29 1821 f KY
 " , Luthenia H. 8 1842 f " "
 " , Lucien A. 6 1844 f TN
 " , Angeline W. 5 1845 f " "
 " , Mary M. 3 1847 f " "
 " , Canzada 2 1848 f " "

MARION COUNTY, TN

..... p.787-243
 Austin, Edward 35 1815 m TN
 " , Sarah 28 1822 f " "
 " , Mary 3 1847 f " "

..... p.823-493
 Austin, James 39 1811 m TN
 " , Carroll 21 1829 f " "
 " , Elijah 19 1831 m " "
 " , Lucretia 17 1833 f " "
 " , Margaret 9 1841 f " "
 " , John 7 1843 m " "
 " , Sarah 6 1844 f " "
 " , James 4 1846 m " "

..... p.859-733
 Austin, Thomas 29 1821 m TN
 " , Bethany 27 1823 f " "
 " , James 7 1843 m " "
 " , Clarisa 3 1847 f " "
 " , Alexander S. 3112 1850 m " "

MARSHALL COUNTY, TN

..... p.130-548
 Minton, Zacharia 68 1782 m NC
 " , Jane 43 1807 f " "
 " , John 10 1840 m " "
 Austin, Margaret 9 1841 f " "
 " , John 5 1845 m " "

OVERTON COUNTY, TN

..... p.55-370
 Austin, William 50 1800 m NC
 " , Nancy 48 1802 f ?
 " , Elizabeth 15 1835 f TN
 " , Nancy 12 1838 f " "
 Phillips, Elizabeth 71 1779 f NC

ROBERTSON COUNTY, TN

..... p.106-1306
 Northington, Sam 58 1792 m NC
 " , Sarah 44 1806 f " "
 " , Atlas 23 1827 m TN
 " , Maria 16 1834 f " "
 " , Mary 10 1840 f " "
 " , Samuel 7 1843 m " "
 " , Sarah 5 1845 f " "
 Allen, Sarah 42 1808 f " "
 Austin, Mary 21 1829 f NY

..... p.8-606
 Barr, Wm. C. 44 1806 m TN
 " , Elizabeth 56 1794 f NC
 " , Syllas 23 1827 m TN
 " , Elizabeth 16 1834 f " "
 Austin, William 18 1832 m " "

RUTHERFORD COUNTY, TN

..... p.573-543
 Austin, O. E. 47 1803 m VA
 " , Tabitha 37 1813 f " "
 " , Tabitha G. 18 1832 f TN
 " , Eliza 17 1833 f " "
 " , Lafayette 14 1836 m " "
 " , Lavina 11 1839 f " "
 " , John 10 1840 m " "
 " , James 7 1843 m " "
 " , Mary 2 1848 f " "

SHELBY COUNTY, TN

..... p.370-1547
 Austin, E. K. 34 1816 m MA
 " , Miriam 28 1822 f NY

SMITH COUNTY, TN

..... p.538-797
 Austin, Christian 41 1809 m TN
 " , Sarah 39 1811 f " "
 " , Silas F. 20 1830 m " "
 " , Rebecca H. 18 1832 f " "
 " , Martha A. 16 1834 f " "
 " , Celia J. 14 1836 f " "
 " , Mary A. 10 1840 f " "
 " , Sarah 9 1841 f " "

..... p.547-865
 Austin, Ephriam P. 36 1814 m TN
 " , Mary I. 31 1819 f VA
 " , Malissa A. 11 1839 f TN
 " , Cynthia J. 10 1840 f " "
 " , Henry D. 8 1842 m " "
 " , Martha E. 6 1844 f " "
 " , Balana S. 4 1846 f " "

..... p.483-423
 Austin, James 38 1812 m TN
 " , Rebecca 38 1812 f " "
 " , Wm. 15 1835 m " "
 " , James 12 1838 m " "
 " , Enoch 10 1840 m " "
 " , Reuben 7 1843 m " "
 " , Amos 5 1845 m " "

..... p.537-791
 Austin, John 24 1826 m TN
 " , Martha 26 1824 f " "
 " , Sophia A. 4 1846 f " "
 " , Sarah A. 2 1848 f " "

..... p.465-295
 Austin, John 54 1796 m NC
 " , Mary 46 1804 f VA
 " , Doria 18 1832 f TN
 " , Mary 16 1834 f " "
 " , Celia 12 1838 f " "
 " , Elijah 9 1841 m " "
 " , Elmina 6 1844 f " "

..... p.537-790
 Austin, Levi 68 1782 m NC
 " , Anna 59 1791 f KY
 " , Polly 26 1824 f TN
 " , Anna 22 1828 f " "
 " , Caroline 19 1831 f " "
 " , Levi 16 1834 m " "
 " , Booker W. 23 1827 m " "

..... p.541-821
 Austin, Miles W. 27 1823 m TN
 " , Sally 37 1813 f " "

..... p.537-789
 Austin, Philip 42 1808 m TN
 " , Phoebe 41 1809 f " "
 " , Maywood N. 17 1833 m " "
 " , Shelby 15 1835 m " "
 " , John 10 1840 m " "
 " , Thomas 8 1842 m " "
 " , Miles C. 6 1844 m " "
 " , Cynthia 33 1817 f " "
 " , Louisa J. 1 1849 f " "

" John	10	1840	m	"
" Nancy	9	1841	f	"
" Martha J.	6	1844	f	"
" Archibald	5	1845	m	"
" Sarah E.	2	1848	f	"
p.599-48				
Austin, William	30	1820	m	?
" Sarah	25	1825	f	AL
" Polly	8	1842	f	TN
" John	5	1845	m	"
" Augustus	3	1847	m	"
p.439-64				
Austin, Richard	19	1831	m	TN
" Sarah F.	16	1834	f	AL
O'Neill, Polly	25	1825	f	"
Auston, Edward G.	8	1842	m	"

HAYWOOD COUNTY, TN

p.31-193				
Austin, Robert G.	54	1796	m	VA
" Margaret	56	1794	f	"
" Susan R.	17	1833	f	"
" Edwin	15	1835	m	"
" Algernon	11	1839	m	"
" John A.	7	1843	m	"
p.07-44				
Langly, R. Y.	24	1826	m	VA
Austin, A. M.	25	1825	m	"

Clerk

HENDERSON COUNTY, TN

p.410-23				
Austin, Alfred C.	24	1826	m	TN
" Margaret	21	1829	f	"
" William C.	3	1847	m	"
" Preston	1	1849	m	"
p.410-20				
Austin, Atlas	33	1817	m	NC
" Nancy	30	1820	f	"
" Logan	12	1838	f	TN
" Bryant	10	1840	m	"
" Minerva	9	1841	f	"
" Lucinda	6	1844	f	"
" Nancy	3	1847	f	"
p.421-91				
Austin, Charles	56	1794	m	NC
" Phoebe	52	1798	f	"
" James M.	18	1832	m	"
" Francis M.	16	1834	m	"
" Benjamin	12	1838	m	"
" Cynthia E.	10	1840	f	"
p.408-07				
Austin, Drury	22	1828	m	TN
" Mary	19	1831	f	"
Lamb, Elizabeth	17	1833	f	"
p.410-22				
Austin, Ephraim	30	1820	m	NC
" Lucy	26	1824	f	"
" John L.	5	1845	m	TN
" Cynthia E.	4	1846	f	"
" Margaret M.	2	1848	f	"
Beauchamps, William	55	1795	m	NC
" Cynthia	60	1790	f	"
p.386-60				
Austin, J.G.	26	1824	m	TN
" Mary	35	1815	f	AL
Wright, Elizabeth	18	1832	f	TN
Collet, James W.	16	1834	m	"
" Pinkney	11	1839	m	"

p.409-17				
Austin, James	43	1807	m	NC
" Zylpha	43	1807	f	"
" Simeon	19	1831	m	TN
" Sarah	17	1833	f	"
" Rhody	15	1835	f	"
" Elijah	12	1838	m	"
" Elisha	11	1839	m	"
" Elizabeth	9	1841	f	"
" Rebecca	6	1844	f	"
" Timothy	4	1846	f	"
" Mary	2	1848	f	"
p.412-31				
Austin, Nancy	60	1790	f	NC
" Nancy	20	1830	f	TN
Anglin, Elizabeth	9	1841	f	"
" John	9	1841	m	"

p.408-10				
Austin, Pleasant	52	1798	m	NC
" Charlotte	55	1795	f	"
" Lovedy L.	20	1830	f	TN
" James	14	1836	m	"
Laciter, Emeline	12	1838	f	"
Newman, John	10	1840	m	"
Austin, William	2	1848	m	"
p.409-11				
Austin, William	24	1826	m	NC
" Nancy	25	1825	f	"
" John R.	4	1846	m	"
" Henry W.	2	1848	m	"

p.314-05				
Austin, William	30	1820	m	VA
" Catherine	30	1820	f	NC
" Martha	2	1848	f	TN

JACKSON COUNTY, TN

p.509-267				
Auston, Godfrey	36	1814	m	TN
" Sally	31	1819	f	"
" Elizabeth	12	1838	f	"
" Sarah	11	1839	f	"
" William	9	1841	m	"
" Polley	8	1842	f	"
" John	6	1844	m	"
" Mariah	3	1847	f	"
McCullough, Anna	19	1831	f	"
p.490-137				
Auston, William	57	1793	m	NC
" Sarah	57	1793	f	SC
" Enoch	30	1820	m	"
" John	24	1826	m	"
" Sarah	22	1828	f	"
" Elizabeth	19	1831	f	"
" William	18	1832	m	"

JEFFERSON COUNTY, TN

p.796-1004				
Austin, Jane	72	1778	f	SC
" Malissa	34	1816	f	TN
p.774-844				
Austin, Benjamin	23	1827	m	CT
Oldham, John	47	1803	m	KY

KNOX COUNTY, TN

p.150-407				
Austin, Archibald	26	1824	m	IN
" Matilda	20	1830	f	TN
" Sarah Ellen	10/12	1849	f	"
Potter, Robert	18	1832	m	"

Austin, Claria	19	1831	f	"
" Sarah	16	1834	f	"
" Matilda C.	15	1835	f	"
" Adaline	13	1837	f	"
" Eliza	11	1839	f	"
p.144-364				
Austin, Samuel	22	1828	m	NC
" Sarah	28	1822	f	TN
" Joseph Strong	2/12	1850	m	"
Perry, Claibourn	17	1833	m	"
p.133-280				
Austin, William	52	1798	m	NC
" Saphronia	49	1801	f	"
" Rebecca	21	1829	f	"
" Susannah	17	1833	f	"
" Catherine	15	1835	f	"
" Rosannah	12	1838	f	"
" Rutha	9	1841	f	"
" Joseph	5	1845	m	"

LAUDERDALE COUNTY, TN

p.545-354				
Austin, Nancy	40	1810	f	NC
" John	16	1834	m	"
" Hezekiah	15	1835	m	"
" Martha A.	13	1837	f	"
" Mary E.	11	1839	f	TN
" Stephen	7	1843	m	"

LAWRENCE COUNTY, TN

p.580-13				
Austin, John W.	35	1815	m	NC
" Phillip W.	12	1838	m	KY
" George Ann	10	1840	f	"
" Charles H.	8	1842	m	TN
" John W.	3	1847	m	"
p.580-15				
Austin, Phillip G.	32	1818	m	NC
" Mary F.	22	1828	f	TN
" Wm. J.	3	1847	m	"
" John H.	1	1849	m	"

p.740-177				
Aulton, Easter	50	1800	f	TN
" Wm.	25	1825	m	KY
" David	20	1830	m	TN
" John	17	1833	m	"
Austin, Sarah	23	1827	f	"
" Martha	13	1837	f	"

p.580-12				
Ramsey, Rufus	41	1809	m	SC
" Saline	29	1821	f	TN
Lindsay, Alanzo	9	1841	m	"
Ramsey, Amanda	1	1849	f	"
Austin, Wm. E.	30	1820	m	VA
Raney, Thos. C.	27	1823	m	TN
Austin, Sarah A.	8	1842	f	"

p.739-167				
Hucherson, Jas.	25	1825	m	TN
" Easter	25	1825	f	"
" Mary	4	1846	f	"
" Easter C.	3	1847	f	"
" Sarah E.	1	1849	f	"
" Jessie E.	1/12	1850	f	"
Austin, Martha J.	14	1836	f	"

p.743-197				
Morris, John F.	38	1812	m	KY
" Jane	40	1810	f	"
" Aramanta E.	13	1837	f	TN
" Sarah A. E.	10	1840	f	"

DICKSON COUNTY, TN

..... p.271-660			
Austin, Abram J.	45	1805 m	KY
" , Martha	35	1815 f	TN
" , Jacob	18	1832 m	"
..... p.225-350			
Austin, John	33	1817 m	TN
" , Penelope	26	1824 f	NC
" , Martha	9	1841 f	TN
" , Parallu	8	1842 f	"
" , William	6	1844 m	"
" , Mary	4	1846 f	"
" , Samuel	6/12	1850 m	"
..... p.251-532			
Austin, Jno. B.	29	1821 m	TN
" , Fredonia	21	1829 f	"
" , James B.	3	1847 m	"
" , William G.	9/12	1850 m	"
..... p.252-535			
Austin, S.D.	59	1791 m	NC
" , Mary	51	1799 f	GA
" , James D.	25	1825 m	TN
" , M.P.	30	1820 f	"
" , Benj. F.	15	1835 m	"
" , H.G.	13	1837 m	"
" , E.C.S.	10	1840 f	"
" , C.V.D.	5	1845 m	"
..... p.268-644			
Austin, Samuel	41	1809 m	TN
" , Sarah A.	50	1800 f	"
" , Mary A.	22	1828 f	"
" , William	13	1837 m	"
" , Jonathan	11	1839 m	"
" , Benjamin	10	1840 m	"
" , Angeline	6	1844 f	"
" , Lucinda	4	1846 f	"
..... p.307-893			
Austin, Wm.	60	1790 m	NC
" , Dicey	50	1800 f	"
" , Geo. W.	22	1828 m	TN
" , Elizabeth	21	1829 f	"
" , Emeline	19	1831 f	"
" , Jane	16	1834 f	"
" , Calvin F.	14	1836 m	"
" , Newton	11	1839 m	"
" , Paralee	8	1842 f	"
" , Mary Z.	6	1844 f	"
..... p.250-524			
Austin, Wm. G.	44	1806 m	NC
" , Mary	45	1805 f	"
" , Nancy	20	1830 f	TN
" , Martha	17	1833 f	"
" , Saml. J.	15	1835 m	"
" , John F.	12	1838 m	"
" , Mary A.	10	1840 f	"
" , Levi C.	7	1843 m	"
" , Wm. D.	5	1845 m	"
" , Lewis C.	1	1849 m	"
Goodwin, Peter	28	1822 m	"
..... p.249-577			
Stanfield, Wm. B.	38	1812 m	TN
Austin, Geo.	21	1829 m	"
..... p.289-788			
Patterson, Wm.	27	1823 m	TN
" , Chantilly	21	1829 f	"
" , Cournel	1	1849 m	TN
Mathis, Lucy	18	1832 f	"
Austin, Wm. J.	27	1823 m	"

GILES COUNTY, TN

..... p.899-627			
Austin, Andrew A.	30	1820 m	TN
" , Eliza	26	1824 f	"
" , Nathaniel S.	7	1843 m	TN
" , John W.	6	1844 m	"
" , Nancy	4	1846 f	"
" , Elizabeth	3/12	1850 f	"
" , Elizabeth	75	1775 f	NC
..... p.914-732			
Austin, Sarah H.	63	1787 f	VA
Pitman, Sarah	18	1832 f	SC
Austin, Sarah	8	1842 f	"
Mathews, John H.	59	1791 m	VA
..... p.920-769			
Philips, Elizabeth	80	1770 f	VA
Austin, Elizabeth	28	1822 f	TN
" , Mary E.	7	1843 f	"
" , Georgiana T.	4	1846 f	"

GRAINGER COUNTY, TN

..... p.58-420			
Auston, Archabald	83	1867 m	VA
" , Rebecca	79	1771 f	"
" , Rebecca	22	1828 f	TN
..... p.59-434			
Auston, Mary	42	1808 f	TN
" , Wm.	20	1830 m	"
" , Catherine	17	1833 f	"
" , Joseph	15	1835 m	"
" , Thos.	12	1838 m	"
" , Clarissa	10	1840 f	"
" , Archabald	7	1843 m	"

HAMILTON COUNTY, TN

..... p.922-1319			
Austin, James	39	1811 m	TN
" , Martha	32	1818 f	"
" , Thomas	12	1838 m	"
" , Isabel	11	1839 f	"
" , William	8	1842 m	"
" , Elizabeth	4	1846 f	"
" , John	2	1848 m	"
" , George	6/12	1849 m	"
Jones, Mary	65	1785 f	"
..... p.854-821			
Austin, Jos. M.	20	1830 m	TN
" , Rebecca	23	1827 f	"
" , Melvina	18	1832 f	"
" , William	15	1835 m	"

HANCOCK COUNTY, TN

..... p.59-48			
Auston, James	26	1924 m	VA
" , Loucinda	24	1826 f	NC
" , Mary Jane	5	1845 f	KY
" , Margaret	4	1846 f	TN
..... p.30			
Austin, Jessie	25	1825 m	TN
" , Sarah	21	1828 f	"
" , Mary Jane	5	1845 f	"
" , George W.	1	1849 m	"
..... p.28			
Austin, Enoc	52	1798 m	TN
" , Nancy	52	1798 f	"
" , Enoc	9	1841 m	"
" , Solomon	7	1843 m	"
" , Amanda	4	1846 f	"

HARDIN COUNTY, TN

..... p.599-44			
Austin, A.S.	25	1825 m	TN
" , Martha	21	1829 f	"
" , Vicer	11/12	1849 f	"
..... p.414-98			
Austin, Aaron	28	1822 m	NY
" , Dulcina	26	1824 f	KY
Jackson, Alexander	23	1827 m	"
Guthenir, Tennessee	25	1825 f	TN
Austin, Sandy	6	1844 f	"
Mitchell, Elijah	22	1828 m	"
..... p.473-58			
Austin, Benjamin	63	1787 m	NC
" , Sarah G.	55	1795 f	"
Brady, William	19	1831 m	PA
..... p.599-45			
Austin, David	33	1817 m	TN
" , Nancy	38	1812 f	"
" , White M.	11	1839 m	AL
" , Martha	10	1840 f	"
" , Polly	9	1841 f	"
" , Thomas C.	8	1842 m	"
" , Emily	6	1844 f	"
" , John	5	1845 m	TN
" , Elizabeth	3	1847 f	"
Milligan, James C.	21	1829 m	AL
..... p.411-83			
Austin, James J.	33	1817 m	AL
" , Dorcas	33	1817 f	"
" , Eliza Jane	13	1837 f	TN
" , Uriah J.	12	1838 m	"
" , Camely W.	10	1840 f	"
" , Daniel L.	8	1842 m	"
" , Robert W.	6	1844 m	"
" , Mary C.	4	1846 f	"
" , Milly C.	2	1848 f	"
..... p.600-50			
Austin, John	35	1815 m	TN
" , Jane	31	1819 f	"
" , Ann	12	1838 f	"
" , Judy	10	1840 f	"
" , Francis	8	1842 m	"
" , Sarah	4	1846 f	"
" , Zachary T.	2	1848 m	"
..... p.439-63			
Austin, Richard	58	1792 m	NC
" , Elizabeth	64	1786 f	GA
..... p.473-55			
Austin, Sam'l A.	35	1815 m	NC
" , Mary J.	29	1821 f	TN
" , Sarah A.	5	1845 f	"
" , Louisa J.	4	1846 f	"
" , David W.	3	1847 m	"
" , Samuel T.	1	1849 m	"
" , Martha L.	3/12	1850 f	"
..... p.599-47			
Austin, Sanders	66	1784 m	VA
" , Nancy	59	1791 f	"
" , Robert	19	1831 m	TN
..... p.599-46			
Austin, Stephen	40	1810 m	TN
" , Ann	35	1815 f	"
" , Rachel	20	1830 f	"
" , Saunders	18	1832 m	"
" , Polly A.	16	1832 f	"
" , Henry	14	1836 m	"
" , Benjamin	12	1838 m	"

Austins in the Federal Census of 1850



Tennessee

by Sally Austin Day

BEDFORD COUNTY, TN

p.467-119			
Austin, Harris	46	1804 m	NC
" , Emily	36	1814 f	"
" , Eliza	9	1841 f	TN
" , Emily	4	1846 f	"

p.218-15			
Austin, Stephen	81	1769 m	VA
" , Rebecca	70	1780 f	"

BENTON COUNTY, TN

p.576-135			
Axford, Samuel	46	1804 m	TN
" , Mary	24	1826 f	"
" , Sarah	21	1829 f	"
" , Caroline	18	1832 f	"
" , Margarette	17	1833 f	"
" , John	15	1835 m	"
" , James	13	1837 m	"
" , Ede	11	1839 f	"
" , Susan	6	1844 f	"
" , Jane	4	1846 f	"
" , Samuel	3	1847 m	"
" , Mary	1	1849 m	"
Austin, Charles	2	1848 m	"

p.311-437			
Austin, Rebecca	40	1810 f	VA
" , John	18	1832 m	TN
" , Charles	15	1835 m	"
" , Amanda	12	1838 f	"
" , William	10	1840 m	"
" , Mary	8	1842 f	"
" , James	5	1845 m	"
" , Sarah	2	1848 f	"

BLEDSOE COUNTY, TN

p.703-6			
Austin, Bird	26	1824 m	VA
" , Margaret	25	1825 f	"
" , Samuel	4	1846 m	TN
" , James	2	1848 m	"
" , Nancy	1	1849 f	"

p.704-8			
Austin, Elijah F.	36	1814 m	TN
" , Phebe	29	1821 f	"
" , Rebecca A.	9	1841 f	"
" , Joseph B.	7	1843 m	"
" , William J.	4	1846 m	"
" , Thomas J.	1	1849 m	"
Minton, Catherine	60	1790 f	NC

p.718-110			
Austin, James	36	1814 m	TN
" , Susan	32	1818 f	"

" , Louisa	9	1841 f	"
" , Thomas	8	1842 m	"
" , Margaret L.	6	1844 f	"
" , Jonathan P.	4	1846 m	"
" , Elvy J.	3	1847 f	"
" , Orpha	4/12	1850 -	"

p.718-111			
Austin, Joel B.	26	1824 m	TN
" , Elvy	26	1824 f	"
" , Catharine	5	1845 f	"
" , Ailey	4	1846 f	"
" , Lorenzey	2	1848 m	"

p.716-96			
Austin, Joseph	49	1801 m	VA
" , Elizabeth	36	1814 f	"
" , Sarah	22	1828 f	"
" , Elizabeth	22	1828 f	"
" , Edward	15	1835 m	"
" , Jonathan M.	13	1837 m	TN
" , Eliza J.	11	1839 f	"
" , Nancy E.	9	1841 f	"
" , Ruth N.	6	1844 f	"
" , Martha A.	4	1846 f	"
" , Fanny L.	3/12	1850 f	"

p.723-145			
Smith, Bird	44	1806 m	TN
" , Lucinda	40	1810 f	"
" , Mary	18	1832 f	"
" , Elizabeth	15	1835 f	"
" , Martha	12	1838 f	"
" , Sarah A.	10	1840 f	"
" , Margaret	8	1842 f	"
Austin, Letty	20	1830 f	"

BLOUNT COUNTY, TN

p.215-1593			
Austin, William	21	1829 m	TN
" , Louisa	20	1830 f	"
" , Robt.	10/12	1849 m	"

COFFEE COUNTY, TN

p.54-378			
Austen, Lawrence	30	1820 m	GA
" , Nancy	26	1824 f	KY
" , David	9	1841 m	"
" , Green	6	1844 m	"
" , Nancy	3	1847 f	"
" , John	1	1849 m	"

p.24-159			
Austin, John B.	26	1824 m	TN
" , Mary	22	1828 f	"
" , Martha	2	1848 f	"
" , Sarah	6/12	1850 f	"

p.23-148			
Austin, Samuel G.	32	1818 m	NC
" , Elizabeth	30	1820 f	"
" , Mary	8	1842 f	"
" , James	4	1846 m	"
" , Charles	11/12	1850 m	"
" , Isabella	20	1830 f	"

p.55-384			
Austin, Zachariah	66	1884 m	VA
" , Martha	64	1886 f	"
" , Mary	24	1826 f	"
Taylor, Zachariah	3	1847 m	"

DAVIDSON COUNTY, TN

p.370-199			
Austin, Ephm. T.	27	1823 m	TN
" , Thompson	20	1830 m	"

p.270-820			
Austin, Mary A.	53	1797 f	MD
" , Mary J.	17	1833 f	TN

p.184-198			
Austin, N.C.	30	1820 m	TN
" , Eliz. L.	25	1825 f	"
" , Wm.	4	1846 m	"
" , Robt.	1	1849 m	"
" , Lucinda F.	12	1838 f	"
" , Caroline N.	6	1844 f	"

p.362-144			
Austin, W.	34	1816 m	TN
" , Hannah M.	31	1819 f	"
" , Sarah	10	1840 f	"
" , Susan	8	1842 f	"
" , John	7	1843 m	"
" , Martha	5	1845 f	"
" , James	3	1847 m	"
" , Edwin	1	1849 m	"

p.341-1379			
Austin, Wm.	29	1821 m	TN
" , Charlotte	21	1829 f	"
" , Susan	1	1849 f	"

p.173-10			
Austin, William	26	1824 m	TN
" , Mary	17	1833 f	"

p.371-206			
Johnston, Jno.	80	1770 m	PA
" , Gilford	39	1811 m	TN
" , John	37	1813 m	"
Austin, Jaxon M.	35	1815 m	"
" , Lucinda	32	1818 f	"
" , William	13	1837 m	"
" , Jos. C.	9	1841 m	"
" , John	6	1844 m	"
" , Baylie P.	1	1849 m	"

p.321-1162			
Plumber, Theophilus	22	1828 m	TN
Brown, Duncan	20	1830 m	"
Robb, E.J.D.	20	1830 m	"
Austin, Edwin J.	20	1830 m	"

DECATUR COUNTY, TN

p.123-33			
Austin, P.W.	26	1824 m	TN
" , Mary H.	19	1831 f	NC
" , Martha J.	5	1845 f	TN
" , Lucinda E.	3	1847 f	"
" , Daniel C.	1	1849 m	"
White, Evan	43	1807 m	NC



The author's family - back row: John Anthony Austin, Robert Alan Austin, Diane Lynn Austin, Sharon Austin Kuester, Thomas Rudolph Albert Kuester, George Lynn Austin. Center row: Janice Truitt Austin, the author's wife Annyce Briscoe Austin, George Nicolo Austin, Linda Gitlitz Austin, Kristine Nicole Austin. Front row: Jason Christopher Austin, Jordan Adam Austin, Robert Daniel Austin, Carolyn Annyce Austin, Juliane Beth Austin. Descendants of J3B3 Henry Shelton Austin and J3B3-4 George Benjamin Austin (see *Austins of America* pages 210,214).

writing, and his notes were very poorly organized. There were countless interruptions, trying to identify dates, places, and sequences in the various stories, all of which had happened over 50 years before. At one point, the Oliver typewriter developed a disabling malfunction. The carriage would not move along as the keys were struck. My cousin Blair Austin and I solved this problem by driving a nail into the window frame, and fastening a piece of elastic tape, which Grandma supplied from her sewing basket, from the nail to the knob on the typewriter carriage. By placing the table and the typewriter at just the right position, we achieved the right amount of tension on the elastic, and the carriage moved along beautifully. Needless to say, Henry's daughter Dr. Eva took an extremely dim view of us

driving a nail into the window frame of her fine house, but in the interest of keeping the project going, we were permitted to continue. I typed twenty or thirty pages that week. It was pretty bad. There were countless strike-overs, hundreds of misspelled words, and a complete lack of punctuation and chronology. From the outset we had made a carbon copy of each sheet. At the end of the week, I believe I took one copy back to Norman with me and left the other with Grandpa. He never did much of anything with it, and after his death I wound up with both copies. These notes have been kept by me, in one place or another, from 1933 until the present, and now Henry Shelton Austin's stories will continue to be preserved for future generations in *Austins of America*. —G.N.A.

freight, on the Orient Railroad. These products were processed through the Post Office (Freight Office) and the railroad station. George was able to augment his income by encouraging farmers to ship their eggs, chickens, corn, fruit, vegetables, turkeys and milk on the railroad.

The years in Longdale were happy ones. George and Julia were active in local civic and social affairs. They were very active in the single local Christian church, teaching Sunday School, entertaining the minister for Sunday dinner, and participating in the annual summer revival meetings. Otherwise they socialized with young couples their own age in the fashion of the day. They entertained in each others homes, played Rook, flinch and Old Maid. They had picnics, made ice cream in the summertime, arranged and participated in box suppers at the high school, pie suppers at the church, and supported the high school basketball team by attending every game. Arranging and carrying out a 'shivaree' was an especially exciting event.

George had a good voice and sang tenor in the local Men's Quartet. He ordered a violin from a mail order house and taught himself to play it. He achieved some degree of skill on the violin, and in later years he and Julia, who played the piano and sang soprano, often performed together. They played the popular music of the day, as well as hymns and seasonal music.

George also acquired several drums, some second-hand and some from mail order houses, and played bass drum in the local marching band. He played both the bass drum and the snare drum (traps) when the band played in concert. For additional money and diversion, he and a local piano player provided 'sound effects' for the silent movies at the theater. After watching the movie two or three times, the piano player could provide suitable background music, and George could provide sound effects with cymbals, wood blocks and drums that added zest to the performance.

George and Julia both took correspondence courses from the University of Oklahoma and from Phillips University (Enid, Oklahoma) during these years in order to "improve themselves." In 1927 George and Julia moved their family to Norman, Oklahoma. The reasons for this move are somewhat nebulous, but seem to be in the realm of seeking a more cultured environment for themselves and their children. To finance the move, it was necessary to sell the Austin Drug Store in Longdale.

In his adult years, he was called simply 'George' or 'Doc' as was the fashion for Pharmacists in those days. George did not work as a Pharmacist in Norman. He sold real estate for a few months, and then purchased a restaurant near the college campus. The restaurant was called *The Student Eat Shop* and was located at Asp Avenue. It catered almost entirely to college students. George was

gregarious, with an out-going personality. He had a fine sense of humor and was a great 'kiddier,' enjoying a practical joke. He related well to the public at all levels and "never met a stranger." He had joined the Masonic Lodge in Fairview, remaining more or less active in the Masons all of his life. He received a 50-year pin sometime after the age of seventy.

In 1935, aided by some financial assistance from his brother-in-law Dr. W.W. Wells, George purchased The Classen Drug Company, in Oklahoma City. George and Julia operated this independent, privately-owned, suburban drug store, located at the corner of Northwest 27th Street and Classen Boulevard, from 1935 to 1948. During these years and beyond they lived near the store, principally at 1229 N.W. 28th Street, their last permanent address.

After selling the Classen Drug Store in 1948, George went to work as a full-time Pharmacist in 1949 for the Katz Drug Company in downtown Oklahoma City, working there almost ten years before being forced to take mandatory retirement at the age of 70 in 1959. George did vacation-relief work at various drug stores for several months, then went to work three days a week for the Gilliam Prescription Shop in the Medical Arts Building in downtown Oklahoma City. At about age 75, George retired altogether, and did not work at his profession after 1964.

In the 1960's and early 1970's George and Julia did some traveling. They visited Mexico, Cuba, many cities in the western United States, and took many short local trips to see things of interest to senior citizens. They preferred to travel by bus, and very much enjoyed the conversation and camaraderie of a charter bus trip.

Julia developed heart trouble in the late 1960's and after a few years of decreasing activity died in early July 1972 at the age of 84. After the death of his wife, George lived alone in Oklahoma City. In the 1970's he made some trips by air and by bus to Mexico, Michigan, and Wyoming to visit his children and grandchildren. During the 1970's he experienced recurring bouts of chest pain and sustained several mild heart attacks. He died of a heart attack on 8 January 1976, in Oklahoma City at the age of 87. He is buried in an 'Austin-Wells-Kinch' family cemetery plot, with his parents, his wife and his two sisters, in the Memorial Park Cemetery in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

FOOTNOTE

During the summer of 1933, I was invited to visit the Wells in Oklahoma City for a week or so to type Grandpa's penciled notes and put them in some sort of chronological order. I was 14 years old at the time, and had taken typing in the 9th grade at school. The typewriter was an old Oliver, which had been used in the family drug store many years before. We got started and it was slow going. I was unable to read much of Grandpa's

George Benjamin Austin

As a boy on the family farm near Cleo Springs, George Benjamin Austin got some cactus needles in his eyes when he and his sister Grace were playing in the farm yard. A serious infection developed and George became ill. He was taken to local physicians, but his eyes got worse, and his vision became impaired. There was drainage from his eyes, and they were very sensitive to light. Eventually he came to wear a hood most of the time. How long this lasted is not known, but it is a matter of family record that Henry Shelton was making arrangements to send George to Wichita, or Kansas City to a school for the blind, when he suddenly began to improve. He eventually recovered his sight, but carried scars (probably on the corneas) for the rest of his life, and always required rather thick glasses.

As a young adult, George was average-sized, approximately five foot ten and weighing about 140 pounds. In his old age, George weighed perhaps 160 pounds, but was never 'fat'. His posture was very straight, and he was lean and muscular, but not muscle-bound. His physique was that of a runner rather than a weight-lifter. His hair was fiery red or a bright, strawberry-red hair. Despite his red hair, George's complexion was quite fair, somewhat ruddy in the face, but he was not freckled.

George dated Julia Leah Shoemaker for nearly seven years before they married on 18 April 1915. George and Julia are shown on the next page [and their family is discussed on page 172]. Julia was a local school teacher, born and raised near Wichita, Kansas, and in Ames, Oklahoma. Circa 1918 George bought the drug store in Canton from his older brother Walter and moved from Longdale to Canton. George subsequently sold the Canton drug store and moved back to Longdale where he and his father Henry Shelton operated the Austin Drug Company for about eight years.

Canton and Longdale were in Blaine County. Longdale was a prosperous community of 400-500 people surrounded by a diversified farming area. There were many Indians in the area. A Government Indian School was in operation at Cantonment, between Canton and Longdale. Many Indian families lived in houses and teepees on abandoned land in and around Longdale. There were Indian customers in the drug store every day and the local school had an Indian enrollment of about ten per cent. These Indians were Cheyennes.

George was not only the principle owner and operator of the drug store, he was the only Pharmacist in town. In addition, the Longdale Post Office was located in the back of the drug store and George was the Postmaster. The area was serviced by three rural mail carriers. Agricultural products grown locally, were shipped out of Longdale as



George Benjamin Austin (1889-1976)
Julia Leah Shoemaker (1888-1972)



THE MEMOIRS AND FAMILY OF
HENRY SHELTON AUSTIN
OF KANSAS AND OKLAHOMA

by George Nicolo Austin

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 195]

weekly newspaper that Marsh Murdock had started in Wichita. We used to sit and swap hopes and fears with Murdock. We remember him as a very pleasant gentleman of unbounding faith in the 'Nile of America' as he called the Arkansas River. Yes, Cottonwood is gone with very few of the old gang left to drop a tear, but he was one of the boys when we were on the stage of action. The notice says he was a buffalo hunter, but for all the actors on that stage, I say that he was much more. Davis, like most of us was not a success at gaining wealth or fame, but was always above alms, and never was known to show the white flag in any battle of life. Like all the others, he played the last act in a high and noble manner. May his soul rest in peace.'

To my knowledge Henry did not suffer from any serious systemic diseases. I think that Dr. Eva took him to one of her colleagues for a check-up from time to time, but I cannot recall any period of illness, requiring confinement to bed. He wore glasses, his hearing was good, and he was always alert mentally. Henry Shelton Austin died in his sleep on 18 July 1935 at age 87 in Oklahoma City.

Grandma's health was good, except for the life-long skin problem of eczema. This took the form of red, itchy areas around the fingers and hands, and sometimes the forearms. Her son George Benjamin Austin had a similar problem most of his life. Many treatments were tried over the years, but there was never any cure. Dietary control of certain allergens, namely wheat, eggs, and milk seemed to be the most effective management. I cannot recall any period of illness requiring confinement to bed. Grandma died in her sleep at age 84 in May 1942 in Oklahoma City.

William Rose Austin

In his memoirs Henry Shelton Austin made only a brief reference to his younger brother J3B6 William Rose Austin [see page 167]. I recall a story about Bill Austin, however, that was told to me by Grandma (Sylvia) Austin and should be included here. Bill was born in Casey County, Kentucky in 1855 and was only thirteen years old when Henry and Emerson left home to go west. Circa 1881 Bill came west to live with Henry and Sylvia for a few months. He was desperately ill, and had come west for his health. He was described as being very pale, very weak and very thin, with no energy or stamina. As I reflect on the symptoms that Grandma described, Bill must have had

either tuberculosis, or a bad heart, possibly from rheumatic fever. He was 26 years old, and at the time of his arrival Henry and Sylvia must have been living in the three room house that Henry described as the house he prepared for his bride. In any case, they gave Bill one room in which he spent most of his time, in bed. He got up for meals, but did not do any work, and did not go anywhere with Henry. Sylvia got his meals and took care of him. I assume that everyone thought Bill would soon get better and would then be able to get a job and get out on his own. However, one morning when Grandma called him for breakfast, there was no response and they discovered that he passed away during the night. I presume that he is buried in the vicinity of Sylvia, Kansas. The exact date of his death is unrecorded, but it was probably in 1880 or 1881.

Louisa Eveline Austin

My Aunt 'Eva' described in this article was the J3B3-1 Louisa Eveline Austin who was born in 1882 and who married Walter W. Wells [see pages 134, 194-195]. Eva and Walter were both M.D.'s and practiced medicine in Oklahoma City for many years. Eveline died in 1969.

Walter Henry Austin

During summer vacations while attending the University of Oklahoma, both Walter and his younger brother George would return to the Major County area and work in the broomcorn harvest. Walter courted and eventually married Myrtle Willis of Fairview [see page 172]. During the years the family ran the Drug Store in Fairview, Walter and George were active in local civic, and social affairs. Walter later bought a drug store in Canton, Blaine County.

Walter and Myrtle's son Blair contracted polio and was left with a curvature of the spine and a partial paralysis of one arm and shoulder. Dr. Wells and arranged for him to come to Oklahoma City for treatments at the McBride Orthopaedic Clinic, which consisted of applying severe traction to the entire body and then applying a plaster of paris cast. The cast included the entire trunk and the right shoulder and arm to the elbow. The immobilization was such that the elbow was higher than the shoulder. In 1917 or 1918, Walter himself developed serious complications of tuberculosis, from which he had been suffering for several years. He was advised to 'go west' so he sold his drug store in Canton to his younger brother George and by 1919 moved his family to Roswell, New Mexico.

Grace Elizabeth Austin

Grace Elizabeth Austin was born in 1886 in Sylvia, Kansas [see page 134]. She married Joseph Kinch of Depew, Oklahoma. They had no children of their own, but adopted a daughter named Almeda Grace, who married David L. Pfleeger and in 1985 lived in Los Angeles. Grace died in Oklahoma City in the late 1960's.

J333-229. DAVID LEE⁷ AUSTIN (*Bertman,⁶ George Jefferson,⁵ Nicodemus (Nicholas),⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 21 July 1949 in Cincinnati, Ohio. He was married in Fontana, California on 20 September 1968 to Leslie Joan Sharp. Leslie, the daughter of Jack David and Beverly Jeanne (Johnson) Sharp, was born on 12 August 1949 in Riverside, California. David Lee Austin is a career Marine, who should retire in three or four years. Their children are recorded in California:

J333-2291. MICHAEL DAVID, b. 5 Sept. 1969

J333-2292. DIANA LEE, b. 18 January 1971

J333-2293. CHRISTINA MARIE, b. 23 April 1974

J3B3-411. GEORGE LYNN⁷ AUSTIN (*George Nicolo,⁶ George Benjamin,⁵ Henry Shelton,⁴ Joseph Harrison,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born during W. W. II on 19 August 1944 in Eagle Pass, Texas. A graduate of Johns Hopkins University and the University of Maryland School of Medicine, George in 1985 was engaged in the practice of General Surgery, in Jeanette and Greensburg, Pennsylvania. He married Linda Colette Gitlitz, in Thermopolis, Wyoming on 6 March 1971. They have two daughters:

J3B3-4111. JULIANNE BETH, b. 27 March 1976 in Durham, North Carolina

J3B3-4112. KRISTINE NICOLE, b. 8 May 1980 in Richmond, Virginia

J3B3-412. JOHN ANTHONY⁷ AUSTIN (*George Nicolo,⁶ George Benjamin,⁵ Henry Shelton,⁴ Joseph Harrison,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma on 1 November 1946. Educated in Nashville, Baltimore and Columbia, Missouri, he graduated from the John Hopkins University and from the George Washington University School of Law (*cum laude*). He married Janice Mary Truitt, of Salisbury, Maryland on 12 June 1971. In 1985 he practices Law in Towson and Baltimore, Maryland. They have two sons:

J3B3-4121. JASON CHRISTOPHER, b. 3 November 1975

J3B3-4122. JORDAN ADAM, b. 14 November 1977

J3B3-413. ROBERT ALAN⁷ AUSTIN (*George Nicolo,⁶ George Benjamin,⁵ Henry Shelton,⁴ Joseph Harrison,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, on 18 August 1949. Educated in Columbia, Missouri and in Baltimore, Maryland he graduated from the University of Maryland in 1971. A career officer in the United States Air Force, he has lived many places including overseas in Thailand and England. In 1985 he lived in Burke, Virginia. He married Carol Diane Lynn, of Baltimore, Maryland on 19 June 1971. They have two children:

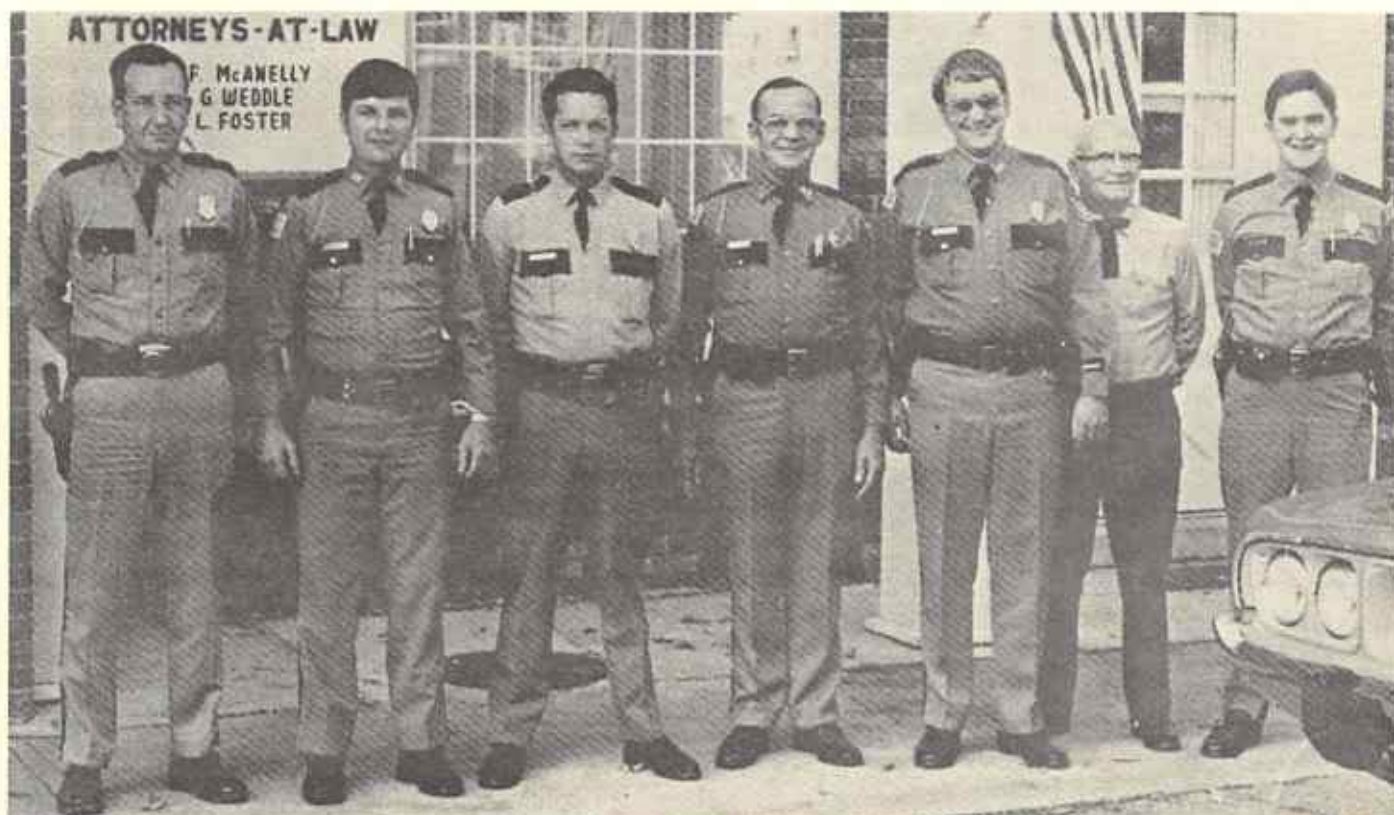
J3B3-4131. CAROLYN ANNYCE, b. 25 February 1979

J3B3-4132. ROBERT DANIEL, b. 15 November 1981

J3B3-413. SHARON ANNYCE⁷ AUSTIN (*George Nicolo,⁶ George Benjamin,⁵ Henry Shelton,⁴ Joseph Harrison,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born on 17 March 1953 at the Johns Hopkins Hospital in Baltimore, Maryland. She graduated from the University of Wyoming, in Laramie, Wyoming and received a Masters Degree in Interior Design from the Michigan State University in East Lansing, Michigan. She married Thomas Rudolf Albert Kuester of East Lansing, Michigan on 22 December 1979. This couple lived and taught in the King Feisel University in Saudi Arabia for three years, and lived in 1985 in Alexandria, Virginia. No children.

Acknowledgments and References

The author wishes to express his appreciation to those mentioned below who provided much of the information included in this article. The efforts of Patricia Biebuyck Austin in correlating my raw data and formatting it for this article are also greatly appreciated. Locations are in Kentucky unless otherwise noted: J3, J33 John L. Austin Bible in possession of Robert L. Austin of Union City CA 1984. J3B J3B5 Mrs. Ann Beeler, El Paso TX 1977. J39 Edith Austin Moore, Maryland 1974. J3 Casey Co. Deeds, 1830 & 1840 Casey Co. Census, Wills Book 1 p.427,477 Casey Co. J5 Mrs. Mable V. Shanklin, Crawfordsville IN 1973. J3 Land Office Book 17 p.364 Secretary of State Office, Frankfort. J5 Deed Book G p.353 Garrard Co. J6 Deed Books of Garrard Co. J31 Mortality Schedules of Casey Co. J312 Vital Statistics Casey Co. J31 Deed Book B p.377, Russell Co. J31 1850 & 1860 Census Casey Co. J32 Court Order Book 1 Casey Co. J32 Miss Anna J. Foley, Greensburg IN 1976. J36 *History of Gentry Co. Missouri*. J38 Wills Book 2 p.601 Court House, Jamestown, Russell Co. J3B Deed Book H p.254 Wayne Co. J3B Mrs. R. A. Lewis's Bible record of Henry Austin of Albilene TX, 1850 Texas Census, 1880 Casey Co. Census. J3B J3B3 J3B3-4 George B. Austin of Oklahoma City OK 1972. J3E George Washington Austin Bible. J3E J3E5 J3E6 J3E5-1,2 William Clarence Austin 1970. J3E Archibald Austin Bible. J3E J3E3 J3E3-4 Mrs. Emma Austin Price, Oklahoma City 1974. J332 Mr. Alvin Owens, Mrs. Mollie Austin Owens, Mrs. Patrie Coffey Butcher, John L. Austin Bible, Mrs. Mossie Austin Reckner, Mr. Ernest Austin, 1860-1880 Census & Marriage Records Casey Co. J332 J332-3,7,9 J332-36 Forrest Austin 1974. J333 File No. SC623-711 National Archives, Washington. J343 U. S. Special Schedule 1890. J343 Elmer Hatfield, grandson of George W. Hatfield & John W. Austin's Gravestone. J34A letter from Randal R. Campbell 1985. J365-3 J36B J365-31 J365-32,33,34 John W. Austin of Vista CA 1973. J386 1880 Census Casey Co. J38 J387 Lewis M. Owens of Nashville, TN 1970. J387 Faubush Cem. east of Russell Springs on Hwy 80 Russell Co. 1973. J387 Font Hill Cem. on Goose Creek Hill, Hwy 80 Russell Co. 1979. J3B5 *Cross Plains Review* newspaper of Cross Plains, TX, 15 March 1912 and 8 December 1933. J3B6 J3B6-1 Robert E. Austin, Los Angeles 1972. J3E5 J3E5-2 Pina Fletcher Austin 1970. J3E5 Henry Jason Austin 1970. J3E5 Eugene Austin. J3E5 Estes Cem. next to William Clarence Austin farm on New Salem Road, Lincoln Co. 1970. J3E6 Elmer Austin, Naomi Napier Austin, Everett & Elcie Austin, Old issues of *Casey Co. News*, Sarah Bastin Morgan, *Carman and Bastin Histories* by Dr. Ragel. J332-1,9 Vital Stat. Casey Co. J315 J332-2,3 1880 Census Casey Co. J332-2 Thomastown Cem. south of Dunnville, Casey Co. 1969. J332-3 Theodore Austin 1970. J332-3,4,7,9 J332-37 J332-46 Mossie Austin 1975. J332-3 Ernest K. Austin 1975. J332-5 *Casey Co. News* 1980. J332-6 *Casey Co. News* 15 July 1966. J332-9 Mary Martha Austin Owens, Jerald Austin, Lager TN. J332-B Alvin Owens 1972, Bessie William Owens Utterback 1973, Fannie Belle Owens Jeffries 1966, Bernetta Owens Atwood 1974. J332-D J332-34 J343-31 Co. Court Clerks Office, Liberty. J333-3,4 Martha Austin Coffman 1980. J333-5 Old Church Cem. Mt. Salem, Lincoln Co. 1971. J343-3 Wm. Pierce 1980. J3E5-1 Edsil Fletcher, Crab Orchard 1970.



Patrolman Bert Austin, Sergeant David A. Price, Patrolman Danny V. Black, Lt. George W. Wethington, Col. Larry F. Bowmer, Dispatcher Perry Cranston, and Patrolman Larry West in front of City Hall, Liberty, Casey County, Kentucky in November 1974.

—photograph by Fred Burkhard, Editor, Casey County News

J333-225. DOROTHY MAE² AUSTIN (*Bertman,⁶ George Jefferson,⁵ Nicodemus (Nicholas),⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 3 December 1935 in Cincinnati, Ohio. She was married first to Charles A. Boker, and second to Donald Lee Nash. Donald, the son of Edward Arthur and Mary Kathleen (Meadows) Nash, was born on 25 September 1929 in New Port, Kentucky. Donald had one child by a previous marriage to Ora Wade. Children were born in Cincinnati, except Danielle b. in West Covina, California: RICHARD LEE NASH 1947, CARON SUE BOKER 1952, REDINA MARIA BOKER 1953, CHARLENE BOKER 1954, SHEILA FAITH BOKER 1955, RICHARD DALE BOKER 1958, DANIELLE RENE NASH 1968.

J333-226. ROBERT EUGENE⁷ AUSTIN (*Bertman,⁶ George Jefferson,⁵ Nicodemus (Nicholas),⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 4 June 1937 in Cincinnati. He was married in Butler County, Ohio on 4 November 1960 to Freda May Johnson. Freda, the daughter of Lester and Rosa Lee (Phipps) Johnson, was born on 26 June 1940 in Gray, Kentucky. The family was living in Butler County, Ohio, in 1984.

J333-2261. ROBERT EUGENE, b. 1 July 1961

J333-2262. MARK ALLEN, b. 16 February 1965

J333-227. DOLORES ANN⁷ AUSTIN (*Bertman,⁶ George Jefferson,⁵ Nicodemus (Nicholas),⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 12 September 1939 in Cincinnati, Ohio. She was married in Cincinnati on 18 April 1959 to Angelo Florimonte. Angelo, the son of Joseph Michael & Rose (Minilla) Florimonte, was born on 6 May 1930 in Cincinnati. All their children were born in Cincinnati, where Angelo & Dolores own a flower shop. FLORIMONTE CHILDREN: ANGELA JEAN 1961, JAMES ALAN 1963, JEFFERY MICHAEL 1969, KEITH RYAN & KEVIN GERARD 1971 [twins died crib deaths five days apart at age 7 weeks in 1972], JONATHAN JOSEPH 1973, JEREMY SCOT 1974, JOSHUA PHILIP 1977.

J333-228. HAROLD JEFFREY⁷ AUSTIN (*Bertman,⁶ George Jefferson,⁵ Nicodemus (Nicholas),⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 2 February 1942 in Cincinnati, Ohio. Harold served in the U.S. Army from 1959 to 1962. He married in Loveland, Ohio on 22 July 1967 to Peggy Carpenter, the daughter of Ova B. and Ida Gertrude (Kemplin) Carpenter, born 25 October 1945 in Cincinnati. Their two children were born in Lawrenceburg, Indiana:

J333-2281. STEPHEN JEFFREY, b. 17 June 1970

J333-2282. MELANIE CASSANDRA, b. 3 August 1972

ORANGE COUNTY CALIFORNIA
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

J3E6-E2. RENITA GAIL⁶ AUSTIN (*Elmer,⁵ George Washington,^{4,2} Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 15 October 1945 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. She was graduated from Casey County High School. Renita married in the Baptist Church in Grove Ridge, Casey County, Kentucky on 5 April 1975 to Stephen Ray Roach of Creston, Casey County, son of Richard and Gertrude Roach. In 1985 they had a boy and a girl, and lived next to Elmer.

SEVENTH GENERATION

J332-311. ISAIAH LEWIS⁷ AUSTIN (*Theodore,⁶ George A.,³ Isaac Bill,⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 28 March 1918 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Casey County on 25 March 1939 to Imogene Russell. Imogene, the daughter of John H. and Ella Beatrice (Dick) Russell, was born on 4 February 1920 in Casey County. Isaiah has owned a grocery store in Liberty or Casey County all his life. Their two children are recorded in Boyle County, Kentucky:

J332-3111. DONALD LEWIS, b. 26 March 1949, m. Linda Lou Ellis. He worked for Weddle & LaFavers Chevrolet and was residing in Liberty, Casey County in 1985.

J332-3112. ROGER LLOYD, b. 25 April 1954, m. in June 1975 to Donna Sayers, daughter of Arthur and Ina Sayers of Mintonville. Donna completed a two-year course to become a Medical Laboratory Technician. A daughter Sarah Elizabeth was b. 22 June 1985.

J333-212. DONNA SUE⁷ AUSTIN (*Robert L.,⁶ George Jefferson,⁵ Nicodemus (Nicholas),⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 11 November 1937 in Cincinnati, Ohio. Her son Donald was born in San Francisco. She married on 17 January 1954 to James Allen Waggoner, son of Luther Waggoner, who was born on 24 January 1930 in Jonesville, North Carolina. Their first two children were born in North Carolina, the third in San Francisco. Donna married again on 23 August 1960 to Laban Lee Cox who was born on 24 September 1928. Their son Timothy was born in Bishop, California. Laban Cox adopted Donna's first four children in 1975 in Hayward, California. From Donna Cox on 5 March 1985 in Union City, California, I learned her first four children are now married, and Don Cox is a Minister. CHILDREN: DONALD ANTHONY BLANCHARD 1953, JOHN ALLEN WAGGONER 1954, THERESA LYNN WAGGONER 1955, SHERYLE ANN WAGGONER 1957, AND TIMOTHY EDWARD COX 1960.

J333-221. BERT ADDIS⁷ AUSTIN (*Bertman,⁶ George Jefferson,⁵ Nicodemus (Nicholas),⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 11 December 1926 in Poplar Hill, Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Richmond, Indiana on

5 February 1955 to Fern Joan Hagemeyer. Fern, the daughter of Louis and Doris (Landenwich) Hagemeyer, was born on 7 April 1929 in Cincinnati, Ohio. Bert retired from the Air Force, and later served as a policeman. Patrolman Bert Austin appears in the photograph on the next page in front of City Hall in Liberty, Casey County, in November 1974. Fern was a Registered Nurse, and played softball for the 'Dales Angels' team sponsored by the Casey County Hospital in 1979. Bert has been researching Austin genealogies for many years. In 1980 he took over the Casey County Bookmobile, and in 1984 he and Fern were living in Queen Creek, Arizona. Bert joined *Austins of America* as an Associate Editor in 1984 and has been sharing his wealth of Austin information since that time.

J333-2211. JEFFERY LOUIS, b. 13 December 1955 Arizona; resides in Phoenix, Arizona; unmarried.

J333-2212. REBECCA, b. 11 July 1957 Arizona, m. Michael Ellison who was killed in a house fire on 3 February 1980 in Mt. Salem, Lincoln County, Kentucky; Rebecca resides in Mt. Salem with their only child, Amey Lynn Ellison.

J333-2213. DANIEL J., b. 13 June 1959 Bermuda; m. Sheila Compton. In 1984 he was a Sonar Operator on a nuclear submarine operating out of Charleston, South Carolina.

J333-2214. BRADLEY, b. 14 April 1961 California, m. Carolyn Shell; adopted child: Chris Austin; reside in Liberty, Casey County.

J333-2215. JOEL, b. 18 July 1963 California, m. Theresa Durham, daughter of Linville C. and Mildred I. Durham of Yosemite, Casey County; one child: Morgan Austin; Joel and Theresa were residing in Yosemite in May 1984 when Army Private Joel Austin completed basic training at Fort Knox.

J333-224. RUSSELL C.⁷ AUSTIN (*Bertman,⁶ George Jefferson,⁵ Nicodemus (Nicholas),⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 16 April 1931 in Cincinnati, Ohio. He was married in Baltimore, Maryland, to Margaret Louise Barabas, born 25 May 1933 in John Hopkins Hospital, Baltimore. Margaret is the daughter of Ida Shapiro and stepfather Jack Carroll. Their first child was born in Maryland, the next four were born in Cincinnati, and the last two were born in California:

J333-2241. RUSSELL EDWARD, b. 20 June 1955

J333-2242. PATRICIA ANN, b. 29 December 1956

J333-2243. PHYLLIS KAYE, b. 1 March 1958

J333-2244. MARK STEVEN, b. 22 June 1959

J333-2245. JEFFERSON BURT, b. 8 September 1961

J333-2246. WAYNE MORRIS, b. 8 December 1962

J333-2247. LINDA CATHLEEN, b. 16 March 1967



Orville Austin (1925-1967)

J3E5-361. CLYDE COOPER, still living at home at the time of his father's death.

J3E5-37. ARCHIBALD KENNETH⁶ AUSTIN (*Henry Jason,⁵ Archibald,⁴ George Washington,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 23 April 1931 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County on 14 November 1952 to Donna Jean Hacker. Donna, the daughter of Clarence and Marion (Roe) Hacker, was born on 12 July 1936 in Cass County, Illinois. In 1972 they were residing in Mount Salem, Lincoln County. Their children are recorded in Lincoln County:

J3E5-371. MARILYN, b. 23 December 1953, m. Merrill Smith

J3E5-372. SUSAN, b. 8 July 1955, m. Rickey Elmore

J3E5-373. STEPHEN, b. 1 August 1962

J3E5-38. HENRY JASON⁶ AUSTIN, JR. (*Henry Jason,⁵ Archibald,⁴ George Washington,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 12 January 1933 in New Salem, Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was first married to Betty Coffman, by whom he had two children. He married a second time on 20 January 1967 to Sandra Amon of Lancaster, Kentucky. Sandra, born 8 January 1945 the daughter of Robert and Rosella (Chadwell) Amon, was previously married to Ralph Thomas Ray. In 1972 the family lived in Stanford,

Lincoln County. On 14 March 1972, while working as a Combinationman for the General Telephone Company of Liberty, Kentucky, Jason was installing a telephone when a two-year-old child's mother ran from the house crying for help. Jason found the child had stopped breathing and immediately administered artificial respiration. After a short time, she began to breath and cough, causing a large amount of phlegm that had blocked her respiratory passage to become dislodged. In June 1974 "Emanuel" Jason Austin, Jr., by then promoted to switchman for the General Telephone, was presented the company's LaCroix Bronze Medal for having saved the child's life. Jason still resided in Stanford in 1975. His first two children were born in Lincoln County, the third in Garrard County, Kentucky:

J3E5-381. CATHY, b. 9 December 1952

J3E5-382. MARLON, b. 17 January 1953

J3E5-383. AARON LEE, b. 5 July 1969

J3E5-3B. SHIRLEY⁶ AUSTIN (*Henry Jason,⁵ Archibald,⁴ George Washington,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 24 April 1939 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. She was married in Jellico, Tennessee, on 27 December 1958 to Ralph Freeman Maples. Ralph, the son of James and Ella (Hall) Maples, was born on 5 July 1937 in Casey County, Kentucky. At least in 1972 and 1974, Shirley was residing on Route 1, Hustonville, Lincoln County. Her first two children are recorded in Boyle County, Kentucky, the third in Lincoln County. MAPLES CHILDREN: DANNY LYNN 1959, DEBORAH RENE 1963, FREEMAN WAYNE 1966.

J3E6-E1. ROBERT OWEN⁶ AUSTIN (*Elmer,⁵ George Washington,⁴ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 6 April 1943 in Greenwood, Indiana. He was married in Casey County, Kentucky on 22 June 1963 to Shirley Randolph. Shirley, the daughter of Henry Horace and Emogene (Chaffen) Randolph, was born on 27 August 1945 in Casey County. In 1976 Robert owned and operated a Garage in Grove Ridge, Casey County. They were residing in Kings Mountain in 1983. They had five children:

J3E6-E11. MICHAEL WAYNE, b. 10 October 1964 in Franklin, Indiana. He was in college in 1985.

J3E6-E12. ROBIN RENE, b. 20 April 1967 in Franklin. She was active in the Casey Co. High School Band, and received United States Achievement Academy awards for mathematics in 1983 and for leadership service in 1984.

J3E6-E13. REBECCA ANN, b. 23 September 1969 in Boyle County, Kentucky. Like her older sister, Becky was active in the Casey County High School Band, serving as both section and squad leaders for flutes.

J3E6-E14. MELISSA KAY, b. in Boyle County. She was crowned Princess at the Middleburg Fall Festival in 1984.

J3E6-E15. DUSTIN DAVID, b. 21 July 1985 in Danville



Sallie C. Bradshaw Austin, Robert L. Austin and J333-2 George Jefferson Austin in 1902 at Mt. Salem, Kentucky.

making whiskey. Perry broke out of jail and went to Tennessee. The family was notified of Perry Owen's death in a letter from the Sheriff of Columbus, Georgia, stating that Perry, his brothers Dillard Owens and John Allen Owens, and a woman were fighting, and that Dillard had shot and killed Perry during the fight using John's gun. Dillard was convicted and sent to prison for several years, after which he returned to Casey County. Dillard later told Alvin that he had not killed Perry, but that Perry was killed by a woman who had caused a fight. The family does not know the date of Perry's death, or where he is buried. Mary died 18 August 1973 in Liberty, Casey County and is buried in Thomastown Cemetery, Casey County. Born in Casey County were the OWENS CHILDREN: FANNIE BELLE 1903, ROSETTA 1905, BERNETTA 1907, ALVIN 1908, DEWEY, MELVIN, BESSIE WILLIAMS 1918, LEO 1922.

J333-1. ARCHIBALD B.³ AUSTIN (*Nicodemus*,⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹) was born 31 August 1861 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in South Fork, Lincoln County on 21 June 1883 to Betty B. Duncan of Lincoln County. Betty was age 22 and born in Washington County, Kentucky. The letterhead on the consent slip for their daughter's marriage has "A. B. Austin, dealer in Spokes, Shingles, and Crossties." The slip was dated 23 December 1908 at McKinney, Kentucky. Their only child known to me was born in Lincoln County:

J333-11. MAUD L., b. circa 1889, m. at age 18 on 24 December 1908 to George T. Rice, age 29. George and his parents were born in Casey County.

J333-2. GEORGE JEFFERSON⁵ AUSTIN (*Nicodemus*,⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹) was born 16 July 1864 in Junction City, Kentucky. He was married in Mt. Salem, Lincoln County, Kentucky on 28 April 1901 to Sallie C. Bradshaw. Sallie, the daughter of Joshua L. Bradshaw and J335 Sarah Austin, was born on 24 September 1869 in Casey County, Kentucky. George eventually took over the blacksmith shop that had been operated by his father & father-in-law Joshua Bradshaw before the Civil War. He was a blacksmith and wheelwright, and he also ran a public gristmill. The family is pictured above in 1902 in Mt. Salem. George had one eye missing, due to a harness needle. He died on 19 February 1937 on the Casey & Lincoln County Line and is buried in McKinney Cemetery in Lincoln County. Sallie died on 4 September 1947 in San Francisco, California, and is also buried in McKinney Cemetery. George and Sallie were my grandparents, and I was present at both of their burials. Their two children were born in Mt. Salem:

J333-21. ROBERT L., b. 20 February 1902

J333-22. BERTMAN (BERT), b. 23 March 1904

[CONTINUED NEXT ISSUE]

J332-4. MARCUS HENRY⁵ AUSTIN (*Issac Bill,⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 1864 in Dunnville, Casey County, Kentucky. He was known as "Bark" Austin. He married in Casey County on 10 May 1886 to Florence P. Turner. Marcus and Florence are buried in the woods near J332 Isaac Bill Austin, no dates on stones. Their children:

J332-41. DELLIE, *b. unknown, perhaps d. young. She is buried beside father, with no dates on her stone.*

J332-42. ANDREW, *b. circa 1891, m. 1 June 1915 at Chilton, Casey County, to Mamie Vandyke, in presence of Rosa Vandyke.*

J332-43. LUCY, *b. circa 1893, m. 21 August 1910 at Dunnville to Jesse D. Thomas, born at Dunnville the son of James B. and Mollie Rubarts Thomas. He later remarried, d. 1972 age 82 in Belleville, Illinois. Thomas children: Howard, Woodrow, 'Miss' Otis, and Jesse D.*

J332-44. O. W. (WILLIE), *b. circa 1895 Casey County, m. 23 December 1917 in Slickford, Wayne County, Kentucky to Tressie Upchurch, born in Wayne County, the daughter of Moses and America Upchurch. O. W. Austin was 22, Tressie was 18 and resided at Slickford, they were both single. O. W. resided at Cooper, Kentucky.*

J332-45. W. T., *b. circa 1898 Casey County, m. on 9 October 1920 in Wayne County to Edna McGahan, born in Wayne County the daughter of H. S. and Sallie McGahan. W. T. Austin was 22, Edna was 20, both were single and both were residing at Kavito, Kentucky.*

J332-46. WALTER, *b. circa 1902 Casey County, m. 24 September 1924 in Casey County to Della B. Wilham. Both Walter and Della were 22, first marriage for both, both residents of Dunnville. Della was the daughter of Leonard and Nancy Fox Wilham, born 15 September 1901 in Dunnville. Walter resided with son Phillip in Lancaster, Garrard County, Kentucky, in the early 1970's. Della died 14 December 1983 at the Fort Logan Hospital in Stanford, Lincoln County, at age 82 years, and was buried in Thomastown Cemetery. She was survived by four sons and four daughters: Hugh Austin of Jamestown, Phillip Austin of Lancaster, Guenn and Royce Austin of Indiana, Evelyn Austin Rich of Bowling Green, Wilmeth Austin Hall of Indianapolis, Carolyn Austin Gier of Omaha, Nebraska, and Alice Austin Jeffries of Falls Church, Virginia, plus 26 grandchildren and 27 great-grandchildren. Evelyn was born in Casey County and m. on 18 February 1950 in Dunnville to Donald Rich, son of Hershel and Fannie Roy Rich born in Pulaski County, Kentucky. She was 25, he was 24, first marriage both, both resided in Liberty.*

J332-47. MARIE, *b. circa 1911 Casey County, m. 28 July 1928 in Liberty, Casey County, to Arkley Garrett, son of Roland and Fena Garrett, born in Metcalf County, Kentucky. Marie was 17, Arkley was a farmer age 18, first marriage both, both resided in Casey County.*

J332-7. ARCHIBALD WILLIS⁵ AUSTIN (*Issac Bill,⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 25 August 1870 in Casey County, Kentucky. He called himself "Wilse," and was a farmer and a blacksmith. He was married in Casey County on 8 July 1894 to Patsey W. Stephens. Patsey was perhaps the daughter of 'Duck' Stephens, for they were married at his home. She was born on 9 May 1876, and died 6 July 1908. Wilse was 'age 48' when he married for the second time in Casey County on 24 September 1918 to widow Hannah Calhoon of Casey County. Hannah, whose parents were listed only as 'Calhoon', was age 42 born in Casey Co. Three years later Wilse was still 'age 48' when he married for the third time in Liberty, Kentucky on 16 June 1921 to widow Mary A. (Williams) Love of Casey Co. Mary, the daughter of Haden and Willie Ann Williams, was age 48 born in Casey Co. They divorced, and Wilse was only 'age 45' when he married for the fourth time in Casey Co. on 19 October 1935 to Margie Garrett of Casey Co. It was the first marriage for Margie, the daughter of J. R. & Venie Garrett, who was age 19 and born in Casey Co. Wilse is believed to have married a fifth time, in Tennessee. He died 30 May 1941, bur. Thomastown Cem., Dunnville. Known children:

J332-71. SAMMIE B., *b. 31 August 1901, d. 22 — 1907.*

J332-72. JOHNNIE AUSTIN, *d. 15 April 1907 at age 6 of Whooping Cough.*

J332-9. JOHN FRANK⁵ AUSTIN (*Issac Bill,⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 26 December 1878 in Casey County. He was married in Casey County on 3 October 1897 to Hannah Calhoon. They divorced, and Hannah married John's older brother J332-7 'Wilse' Austin in 1918 (see above). John was a farmer 'age 50' when he married a second time in Dunnville, Casey County, on 10 February 1927 to widow Lizzie (Combest) Vitatoc 'age 42'. Lizzie, the daughter of John Combest, was born in Casey County. The known children are believed to have been by his first wife Hannah:

J332-91. ALBERT, *b. unknown, known as "D" Austin, he drowned at New Castle, Indiana*

J332-92. OSCAR, *b. unknown. I talked with him and his son Jerald Austin by phone in 1976, but have no further information on their line.*

J332-B. MARY MARTHA⁵ AUSTIN (*Isaac Bill,⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹*) was born 1 May 1882 in Dunnville, Casey County, Kentucky. "Mollie" was married in Jamestown, Russell County, Kentucky on 30 November 1901 to Perry Owens, son of James and Melissa M. (Turner) Owens, who was in 1880 in Tennessee. According to their son Alvin Owens when I visited him at his home in Dunnville on 26 January 1972, Perry and his half-brother Fletcher Owens were in the Casey County Jail for

children: Oren b.1906, Edith, Ruby, Carlos, Esker, Earl.

J3E6-2. NORA L., b. 23 September 1885 (1900 Census has her age 14 born 'Sept. 1885'), m. 1 September 1904 at Geo. Austin's to Kendrick R. Elliott, born 28 January 1880 son of Silas and Artie Priscilla (Douglas) Elliott. Like her sister, Nora was a 'servant' in 1900 Casey Co. Census. She d. 1 September 1939 Boyle Co., KY, buried Salyers Cemetery, Mt. Olive, Casey Co. Children: Fred Elden 1904, Ida Ethel 1905, Della Laurel 1907, Herman Reid 1909, William Finley 1911, Elmer Austin 1912, Roberta 1914, Della May 1920, Eula Maureen 1923, Calvin Coolidge 1925, Ervin Edsel 1928, Hazel 1931. Kendrick died 30 July 1974 and is buried with Nora.

J3E6-3. EUGENE, b. unknown - 1898??

J3E6-4. PAULINE, b. unknown - 1900??

J3E6-5. RAYMOND, b. unknown - 1902??

J3E6-6. ANNA PEARL, b. unknown - 1904??

J3E6-7. MARTIN, b. circa 1906 - at age 24 he m. 10 June 1931 in Kings Mountain, Casey Co., to widow Jeanette Sword, dau. Butler & Polly Wall Sword. She was 34, both b. Casey Co. Martin, a farmer, was killed in a fight with an ax in 1940.

J3E6-8. EVERETT ("BIG PIG"), b. ca. 1909 - at age 20 he m. 17 July 1929 in Liberty, Casey County, to Elsie Tabscott, dau. G. F. and Rosie Tabscott. He worked on the Railroad, she was 17. Both were b. Casey Co., first marriage for both.

J3E6-9. BARBARA, b. unknown - 1911??

J3E6-A. NOVICE, b. unknown - 1913??

J3E6-B. BENJAMIN, b. unknown - 1915??

J3E6-C. EDWARD, b. unknown - 1917??

J3E6-D. GEORGE, b. ca. 1919 - at age 21 he m. 19 January 1940 in Casey County to Viola Napier, dau. Henry & Ida Napier. He was a farmer, she was 15. Both b. Casey Co., first marriage both.

J3E6-E. ELMER ("LITTLE PIG"), b. 4 June 1921

FIFTH GENERATION

J332-2. WILLIAM M.⁵ AUSTIN (Isaac Bill,⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹) was born 29 February 1860 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married to Julia Estes, who was born in 1870. Julia died in 1947, and is buried in Thomastown Cemetery south of Dunnville, Casey County. William died on 5 April 1926 and is also buried in Thomastown Cemetery. Their known children were:

J332-21. STELLA, b. 5 October 1888, d. 20 September 1904

J332-22. LUCIAN W., b. ca. 1889, at age 42 m. 7 May 1932 to Nettie Thomas, dau. of Joseph and Mary Thomas, age 37. Both were born in Casey Co., were single, resided in Junction City, KY.

J332-23. LUCY, b. 16 May 1890, d. 26 June 1966 age 76 years, 1 month, 10 days, apparently unmarried. She is buried with William, Julia and Stella, and was perhaps a twin to Lucian.

J332-3. GEORGE A.⁵ AUSTIN (Isaac Bill,⁴ John L.,³ Jonas R.,² John¹) was born 31 March 1863 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married on 12 September 1887 in Casey County to Bersheba B. Thomas, daughter of J. M. and Martha Thomas, and perhaps related to the James H. Thomas who witnessed her wedding. Bersheba, born on 6 September 1870 in Casey County, was called 'Bersha,' (Birsha/Bursha). She died 12 January 1904, and is buried in Thomastown Cemetery, south of Dunnville, Casey County. George was married a second time in Dunnville on 14 January 1911 to Lucy Clementine Lay, the daughter of William and Louvena (Stephens) Lay, who was born 16 May 1890 in Casey County. George died 6 June 1932 in Casey County and is buried in Thomastown Cemetery with his first wife. His widow Lucy m.(2) at age 42 on 1 July 1933 in Dunnville to Silas Sallee age 39, son of James and Nora Sallee, his first marriage. They divorced, and Lucy m.(3) on 14 September 1938 at age 48 to Christopher C. Baker age 48, the divorced son of George and Minerva (Warner) Baker. The first four children were by George's first wife Bersheba, all were born in Casey County:

J332-31. THEODORE, b. 19 June 1888

J332-32. DOLLIE, b. circa 1890, m. Hershall McDonald

J332-33. WILL, b. circa 1892, m. Verna Lee

J332-34. ERNEST K., b. 2 September 1894, m. Ann Lou Tate who was b. 1 July 1891 in Texas, dau. of James W. and Patsy J. (Fox) Tate. She resided in Friendship Nursing Home in Danville in November 1976. Ernest was in the first World War. Ann was of Moreland when she died on 3 November 1976, survived by husband Ernest. Obituary mentions no children.

J332-35. MOSSIE, b. 1 December 1912, m.(1) on 4 April 1931 in Liberty, Casey County, to Otha Vitatoe, son of George and Lizzie Vitatoe, born in Clinton County, Kentucky, and resident of Hamilton County, Ohio. She m.(2) on 26 November 1963 to Charles H. Reckner, a resident of Louisville, KY. Charles died 19 April 1979, age 64 buried Thomaston Cem. in Dunnsville. Mossie was still alive in 1979.

J332-36. FORREST EGBERT, b. 30 January 1922

J332-37. HERMAN H., b. 21 April 1924, m.(1) perhaps to Juanita Frederick, dau. of James Cephas Frederick & Julia Green Jones of Middleburg, Casey Co. Perhaps divorced, Juanita or "Mrs. Herman Austin," resided in Okeechobee FL in 1971, and still resided in Florida in 1979. Herman m.(2) on 7 May 1957 in Lebanon, Marion Co. KY to Jewell M. (Thomas) Brown, dau. of Clarence & Maud Thomas, b. 27 May 1923 in Casey Co. Herman d. 16 October 1976 at the V.A. Hospital in Lexington KY, having been "seriously ill for a long time." Jewell d. 15 January 1981 Casey Co., b. Thomastown Cemetery. According to his sister Mossie, Herman had a daughter Carolyn A. by his first wife, and the Carl & James Frederick obituaries imply they may have had other children.

**THE DESCENDANTS OF
JOHN AUSTIN AND ANN BADEN
OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA**

by Bert Addis Austin

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 134]

J3B5-8. CHARLES R., b. 19 March 1892 in Floyd?, Texas; d. May 1932/37; m. Cleo Lawler. Resided in Lamasa, Texas in 1933.

J3B5-9. LUCINDA M., b. 1 September 1894, d. April 1896. She may have been born in Oklahoma and died on the trip back to Texas.

J3B5-A. JOHN M., b. 20 September 1897 in Cross Plains; d. 16 July 1971 in Lubbock, Texas; m. 14 December 1922 to Myrtle Wills. Resided in Fluvanna, Texas in 1933.

J3B5-B. NANCY PATIENCE, b. 21 September 1900 in Cross Plains; m. 14 December 1927 Claude Bagwell. Res. 1933 Bradshaw, Texas.

J3B6. WILLIAM ROSE⁴ AUSTIN (Joseph Harrison,³ Jonas R.,² John¹) was born 15 January 1855 in Kentucky. He was married to Rosa Leamed. Rosa, the daughter of William Leamed and Martha Lamping, was born in 1863 in Kansas. William perhaps died in Kansas. Their son was born in Sylvia, Kansas:

J3B6-1. ROBERT E., b. 28 April 1884

J3E3. HENRY S.⁴ AUSTIN (George Washington,³ Jonas R.,² John¹) was born 26 March 1856 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County on 18 July 1878 to Mollie Collins age 18, she and her mother were born in Lincoln County, her father was born in Virginia. Their daughter Emma said Henry moved from Kentucky to Henry County, Missouri, where he lived for 15 years. He then moved to Comanche County, Oklahoma (now Cotton Co.). They lived in Walters, Oklahoma, and Henry is believed to have died there. Their children were all married in Walters, except for Farris who was married in Lawton, Oklahoma.

J3E3-1. ALONZO, b. Kentucky, m. Grace Wernett

J3E3-2. CARRIE, b. Kentucky, m. Hugh Oliver

J3E3-3. FARRIS, m. Ola Carter

J3E3-4. EMMA, b. 4 January 1893 in Clinton, Missouri; m. 28 February 1911 to Roy Price; their son Kenneth Austin Price b. 1919 in Walters, OK.

J3E3-5. FLOYD, m. Bessie Smith

J3E5. ARCHIBALD⁴ AUSTIN (George Washington,³ Jonas R.,² John¹) was born 18 April 1860 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County, Kentucky on 25 December 1879 to Hannah J. Estes, at the home of

the bride's father, George W. Estes. Hannah was born on 20 September 1861, died 7 May 1901 in Lincoln County, and is buried in Estes Cemetery, New Salem Road, Lincoln County. Archibald married again in Lincoln County on 23 December 1907 to widow Bettie J. (Lenard) Estes of Lincoln County, both were age 47. Archibald died 12 February 1946 in Lincoln County and is buried in Estes Cemetery. His children, all by his first wife, were born in Lincoln County, except for William born in Casey County, Kentucky:

J3E5-1. BERTHA, b. ca. 1882, at age 22 m. 2 March 1905 Joseph F. Fletcher at her Aunt Minnie Wall's home. Joseph, son of Archibald and Ann Elizabeth (Wilcher) Fletcher, was also 22, first marriage for both. Joseph and his parents b. Lincoln Co. Son Edsel J. Fletcher b. 1914. They are buried in Estes Cemetery.

J3E5-2. WILLIAM CLARENCE (BUD), b. 13 June 1885 Casey Co.

J3E5-3. HENRY JASON, b. 2 November 1888

J3E5-4. WILMOTH, b. ca. 1888, at age 23 m. 22 December 1911 in Lincoln County to George L. Leeper age 27, first marriage both. George and his parents b. Lincoln Co. Leeper children: Juey b. 1912 Indianapolis, Indiana; Ruby Mae b. 1914 and Myrtle b. 1918 in Lincoln Co.

J3E5-5. PEARL, b. ??? died young.

J3E5-6. SELENA, b. ca. 1895, age 19 m. 2 November 1914 Logan Johnson age 23, first marriage both. Logan and his parents b. Lincoln Co., he worked on Railroad.

J3E5-7. THEODORE, b. 1896, m. (1) Stella Griffin, m. (2) Alene Skidmore on 22 December 1923, he widower age 27 she single age 18, b. Lincoln Co. dau. Lenzey & Mae Skidmore.

J3E5-8. EUGENE, b. 20 March 1899

J3E6. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁴ AUSTIN (George Washington,³ Jonas R.,² John¹) was born 11 May 1862. He was married first to Sarah Jane Ryan, who was born on 3 July 1865. Sarah died on 5 February 1891, and is buried in McKinney Cemetery, Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married second to widow Ruth Ellen (Carman) Horton. Ruth, the daughter of Daniel and Sarah Jane (Bastin) Carman, was born on 15 February 1877 in Casey County, Kentucky. Ruth died 9 February 1933 in Grove Ridge, Casey County, and is buried in Campbell/Patterson Cemetery, Grove Ridge. George died 30 November 1934 in Grove Ridge and is buried with his second wife Ruth. His first two children were by Sarah, the others by Ruth. The order and birthdates of some of the children are not known, but all are believed born in Casey County:

J3E6-1. VIRGINIA ANN, b. July 1883 according to 1900 Casey County Census where she was listed as a 'servant.' She m. 17 March 1901 at Geo. Austin's to James William Hatter. Their known



Dennis and Katherine (Lee) Austin ca.1877

that weekend. After Sunday dinner, Dennis stayed in the house to visit and Willie went out to a shed where he and some of his friends had a rope trapeze. The next day someone went to the shed and found that Willie had tried to adjust the ropes, but had fallen and hung himself. The local newspapers carried several articles about this, and of how grieved everyone was for Dennis Austin.

Florence Austin was always very close to her mother's family, and spent a lot of time in Fort Collins, Boulder, and on her father's farm. She married Guy Law on 20 January 1914 in Boulder, Colorado. The Laws have a long and rich history in Weld County, Colorado. For a time Guy and Florence lived in Denver, but during World War I Guy worked the Austin farm under Dennis' direction, and this proved to be very profitable. After the war, farm prices softened, and Guy returned to the construction business in Fort Collins, and later in Denver.

Dennis Austin leased his farm, but continued to live on it until the 1930's when he came to live with his daughter's family in Denver. He passed away in Denver in 1936, but is buried in Fort Collins with his wife and son. The many people who knew Dennis Austin described him as a

completely devoted father, loving husband, successful farmer, and a very supportive citizen and neighbor. He was a quiet, private man. He often drove to Windsor to attend Town Meetings or school functions, but he rarely spoke at these meetings... always a supporter of the popular causes but not a leader. He was well loved and respected by everyone in this rural community. Some of the land he used to farm is now part of the Windsor Reservoir. The family no longer owns the farm, but the big barn that Dennis had built on it was a local landmark for years before it was torn down in the 1960's. The original house has been remodeled several times, but Dennis Austin's farm is still in production.

Our branch of the Austin surname ended with Dennis Austin's death, but Guy and Florence Austin Law had six children, and their four sons served proudly in World War II. One son passed away shortly after the war. The remaining five have raised good families. The author is only one of their seventeen grandchildren, and though my name is not Austin, I am still proud of my Austin heritage. If anyone desires more information about any of these people, or can help me to learn more about Henry Austin's parents, please contact me through *Austins of America*.

Austins of America is intended to serve present and future genealogists researching Austin family lines. Readers are encouraged to submit Queries, genealogical and historical articles for publication. Previously published books, pamphlets or articles containing Austin genealogical data are also sought for reprinting or review.

EDITOR

DR. MICHAEL EDWARD AUSTIN CONCORD, MA

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

ANTHONY KENT AUSTIN PROSPECT, KY

BERT ADDIS AUSTIN QUEEN CREEK, AZ

PATRICIA BIEBUYCK AUSTIN CONCORD, MA

PAULINE LUCILLE AUSTIN MARION, IA

JANET AUSTIN CURTIS ALBUQUERQUE, NM

CAROL LEIGHTON HULL SUDBURY, MA

Austins of America is published each February and August by The Austin Print, 23 Allen Farm Lane, Concord, Massachusetts 01742. All correspondence, including subscriptions, articles and responses to queries, should be sent to this address. Subscriptions are \$2.50 per year postpaid.

COPYRIGHT © 1985 BY THE AUSTIN PRINT

HENRY AUSTIN OF NEW YORK, MICHIGAN, IOWA & COLORADO

by Michael G. Law

My great-great-grandfather Henry Austin was born on 1 November 1829 in New York state, a date established from the 1870 & 1880 Federal Census and cemetery records. The 1880 Census states that his father was also born in New York and his mother in Connecticut, but I have not yet identified his parents. The 1850 Census for Oakland County, Michigan, does show a Lydia Austin age 47 with a family consisting of a Henry Austin age 20 and daughters Lucy age 16 and Phoebe age 12, all born in New York, but additional research is needed to establish that this is my Henry Austin. The 1860 Census shows a Francis Austin age 61 born in New York, and Lydia Austin age 58 born in New York, living in White Lake, Oakland County. I have not found Henry in the 1860 Census, and I do not know when he migrated to Michigan, or when he married Calista Kelley.

On 5 October 1855, Dennis Bradford Austin was born to Henry and Calista in Oakland County, Michigan. The significance of the child's name is not known, but perhaps Dennis Bradford was a friend or relative of Henry or Calista. Dennis B. Austin is mentioned in Stoner's *History of Colorado*, which states that his mother died during his early childhood, and that he was educated in Michigan schools until about age fourteen. I have not found any cemetery record for Calista, however, and the only other reference I have to Calista Kelley is in my baby book, completed by Dennis' daughter, Florence Lucille (Austin) Law.

On 18 March 1869 Henry remarried, this time to Sarah J. (Phillips) Nash in Commerce, Oakland County, Michigan. Sarah's first husband, Charles J. Nash, had died in the Andersonville Prison during the Civil War, leaving her with a son Charles J. Nash. Even though Charles Nash and Dennis Austin were only step-brothers, they would remain close all their lives, and they eventually owned adjacent farms in Colorado. The 1870 Census shows Henry, Sarah, Dennis, and Charles living on a farm in Grant Township, Ringgold County, Iowa. In 1875 Sarah gave birth to William Henry Austin, who might have been named for Sarah's brother William.

In the late 1870's Dennis Austin worked as a teamster, and he drove wagons to Colorado. Apparently he liked this country, because he rented some land near Eaton and began farming it. In 1881 Henry moved his family to Colorado, and for the next few years he, Dennis, and Charles either farmed together or near each other. Henry

died of cancer on 27 November 1884, and is included in the mortality schedule of the 1885 Colorado Census. He is buried in Greely's Linn Grove Cemetery. His stone reads born 1 November 1859 - the '5' is an error. The Poudre Valley I.O.O.F. Lodge recognized Henry as a good father, citizen, husband, and friend, and sent a copy of their resolution to the Mt. Ayers Lodge in Iowa. The 1885 Colorado Census shows the four remaining family members living on a farm in Weld County, Colorado. On 12 April 1887, Henry's second son, William Henry Austin, died at age 12 and is also buried in Linn Grove Cemetery.

On 26 January 1887, Dennis B. Austin married Katherine Lee in Fort Collins, Colorado. The Lees were a strong Irish-Catholic family, which accounts for why many of Dennis and Katherine's descendants are Catholics. The photograph on the next page is believed to have been taken on or near their wedding date.

About 1890 both Charles Nash and Dennis Austin established 160-acre farms adjacent to each other just northeast of Windsor, Colorado. Sarah Austin continued to live with Charles' family, but was always welcome in either home. She passed away on 7 May 1924 and is buried in Linn Grove Cemetery with Henry. Charles Nash's first wife and child died during childbirth. He and his second wife Adella Kempton had seven children, of whom four are still alive, and one still works the original Nash farm.

Dennis and Katherine Austin had two children, Florence Lucille born on 28 November 1888 and William Henry born 25 September 1891. On 5 March 1900 Kate Austin died in their home of a ruptured appendix, before medical help could save her. Dennis had loved her dearly, and he never remarried. Several members of the Nash family pointed out the farmhouse where the Austins were living when Kate died. It has been remodeled from the old log cabin it once was, but it still stands on the paved road north and east out of Windsor.

A few years later, Dennis bought a farm about a half a mile east of the farm where Kate had died. The children were raised on this farm, and attended local schools until their high school years. Florence attended high school in Fort Collins, and then was a student at Colorado A&M (now Colorado State University) for a time. She took many photographs and wrote many letters. She saved poems, photographs, post cards, etc. that she enjoyed. The family still has many of these items that date to her elementary school days. They tell an interesting story of the person who collected and saved them.

On 19 February 1907 tragedy again struck the Austin family. Young Willie was attending high school in Fort Collins and Dennis had traveled there to visit his children

Such lawless pillage does not come within the terms 'stores or supplies taken for the use of the Army.' However meritorious the claimants may be (of which we express no opinion) and however hard it may be to bear these losses, we are not authorized to allow compensation for them." [Claim #5776]

In 1868, six years after reaching Leavenworth, the Austin family lived at "Prospect between 5th and 2nd Ave" and remained there though 1871 or 1872. The 1873 directory lists them at "2nd Ave." between Fanny and Mary: that year Robert, the youngest son, still lived with his parents, but was given a separate listing as a brick mason. They continued to live at the same address until 1876, when Thomas is left out of the directory. He again appears in 1877, living and working as a tailor at 608 So. 5th. This move to a new home was made so that the aging Mary Austin could be closer to her youngest daughter, Mary Melissa, who had married William Davis Loudon in the summer of 1867.



Mary Melissa Austin Loudon ca. 1870

Mary (Knox) Austin died in Leavenworth 18 February 1878, age 66 years and 10 months, sincerely mourned by her husband and family. He called her his "French doll," but whether this was a term of endearment or indicated her ancestry is uncertain. Her granddaughter, Marguerite Loudon, who was ten when Mary Austin died, said she had a severe stroke which left some paralysis and mental weakness. She remembered her grandmother as having brown hair and eyes, and being a small woman who could stand erect under her husband's outstretched arm.

The same granddaughter remembered Thomas Austin as being "tall, slender, blue-eyed and almost blond." He seemed to have little left to live for, and did not survive his wife very long. He died eleven months after her death, on 11 January 1879, age 74 years and 6 months. Both Thomas and Mary were buried in Leavenworth, but so far we have not located the site of their graves.

Reference Sources

U.S. Census for 1830 Ohio, for 1840, 1850 and 1860 for Arkansas. Leavenworth City Directories. Artifacts saved by Mary (Austin) Loudon and her daughter Maude Loudon. Family traditions remembered by granddaughter Marguerite (Loudon) Ashe, who also copied family records, perhaps from a family Bible. Southern Claims Commission Records.





Winfield Austin Family ca.1870



Sarah Austin Keith ca.1870

roads can traverse it in a few hours. Horse-drawn wagons following unpaved trails in the wake of an army would take days for such a journey. When they reached Leavenworth, on the Missouri River, they faced making a new life, again dependent on the tailor's tools and skills.

Thomas Austin tried to salvage the Arkansas property. After the end of hostilities, he went back to Bentonville, according to family tradition, but found himself unwelcome. His former neighbors advised him to leave again, and believing them capable of violence, he returned empty handed. His real property (Census value \$900) was sold for taxes.

Congress set up a commission to adjudicate claims for war damage to non-combatants. These claims came in by the hundreds. Thomas Austin and his partner, John Curtis, filed a claim for losses when their Bentonville store was looted by Union soldiers. The partners presented an inventory which is interesting, for it shows the merchandise to be found in a country store of the period: horse collars, ladies shoes, hammers, lard, 2000 cigars, whiskey by the barrel, one buffalo robe (\$7.00), gin and brandy by the gallon, sugar, salt, cloth by the bolt, wagon whips, etc.

Their itemized valuation totaled \$4630, but the claim was disallowed by the commission with the following remarks:

"The claimants were partners in a country store at Bentonville, Arkansas in the Winter and Spring of 1862. General Sigel with a considerable force was in the vicinity, and on the 19th of February, 1862, had a severe battle with the rebel General Price at Sugar Creek, defeated him and drove him away. Immediately after the fight and on the same day a body of Union Cavalry dashed into Bentonville, took the men of the town prisoners, shut them up in the court house, and then proceeded to pillage the stores. The claimants were so arrested and shut up, and when the troops left the town they took the claimants with them a distance on the road and then let them go free. On their return home they found their store pillaged and stripped of almost everything. They say that the articles charged were then taken. Without going into any consideration of other questions, it is plain that the transaction was lawless pillage, done by soldiers, as it were, in the heat and excitement of battle, when it was almost impossible to restrain them and when the taking of property was not for the use of the Army, but for individual pleasure and gain.



Patton Family - Susan Austin Patton middle front, Elizabeth on her right, Sadie on her left.

Not only is he a "taylor" in the 1860 Census, but Mary is listed as a "tayloress." He acquired a comfortable home "with a fireplace in every room." When Mary Melissa visited Bentonville fifty years later, it was still standing and had become the Eagle House. The youngest child, Robert Lewis Austin, may have been born there in 1851. Susan married — Patton and began rearing her own family: the older sons were farmers, and the younger children attended school. A family story tells that some of the conservative neighbors predicted future trouble because Sarah Jane and Mary Melissa studied fractions along with the boys. "Uncle Charles," whose picture was taken in Leavenworth after the Civil War, is still not accounted for.

Thomas Austin bought land, which may have been farmed by his sons, for his real property holdings in the 1860 Census are valued at \$900, and his personal property at \$100. Thomas was a prosperous man for that time and place. He also became part owner of a country store, managed by his partner, John N. Curtis. The inventory is enumerated in a claim filed after the Civil War. All during this time, political divisions which would lead to the Civil War were heating up in Arkansas, as elsewhere in the nation. Bentonville people were mainly southerners, and many among them favored the institution of slavery and supported the idea of secession to protect states' rights. Thomas Austin was opposed to both in principle, and was

not hesitant about voicing his opinions. He owned land, but never owned slaves. However, he did on occasion hire the services of slaves, paying their wages to their owners. This may have been begging the question, but it was a common practice. National divisions may be duplicated in small communities and even in families. Neighbors became progressively less friendly, and three of the six Austin sons were said to have declared for the Confederacy. Since there are no pictures of William, Wesley, and John in the album preserved by Mary Melissa's eldest daughter, these may have been the dissidents. In the Arkansas Confederate forces, there were soldiers by their names, but identification of enlisted men from the meager information on service cards is difficult.

In March 1862, the decisive "Battle of Pea Ridge" (or "Battle of Elkhorn Tavern" in the South) was fought in Benton County. When Union Gen. Sigel led his weary troops north to Fort Leavenworth, Bentonville citizens invited Thomas Austin to leave with the Army. After nearly thirty years in Arkansas, the Austins packed what possessions and supplies they could into two wagons and became refugees. Thomas drove one wagon, and Sarah Jane's husband, — Keith, drove the other: Mary Melissa, not yet fifteen, remembered riding a horse most of the way. By present day standards, the distance from Bentonville to Leavenworth (a little more than two hundred miles) is not great, and modern cars on modern



The Bentonville, Arkansas, Austin home had become 'The Eagle House' fifty years later, as shown in this photograph brought to California by Mary Melissa (Austin) Loudon circa 1905.

returns. It was in Ohio that Thomas Austin acquired a small leather case for pill bottles. This may have been his introduction to the practice of country medicine, which he pursued along with his tailor's trade.

Family tradition had it that Thomas and Mary (Knox) Austin entered Arkansas Territory before it became a state in June 1836. If not, they were there soon after, for Wesley was born 7 April 1837 in Arkansas. Two years later, Thomas was elected Captain of the 2nd Battallion of the Arkansas Militia. His Commission, dated 5 October 1839, was issued by Gov. James S. Conroy. The Commission and the pill case are now in the possession of Thomas' great-great-grandson Richard Blaisdell. When the 1840 Census was taken, the family was located in the Black River District of Izard County, with four children, who would have been Susan, William, Winfield and Wesley. The (copied) family record gives John Austin's birthdate as 1839, but this may have been miscopied, for the 1850 Census taker wrote John's age as nine years, and in the 1860 Census he was said to be eighteen. The 1850 Census, taken in mid-October, gives the names of seven children living at home with Thomas and Mary. Susan is 22,

William 19, and Winfield 15, and both boys were listed as farmers born in Ohio. Younger children listed were Wesley 10, John 9, Sarah Jane 7, and Mary Melissa 3, all born in Arkansas. Their address was the Black River District of Independence County. It is possible that the family home was on the borderline between Izard and Independence Counties, and that they had not moved since the 1840 Census. Thomas is described as a "taylor" whose real property was valued at \$250. His name is spelled Auston, but the given names of his wife and children confirm his identity. He was forty-five when the Census was taken, and was to move twice more, first to Bentonville, Arkansas, and later to Leavenworth, Kansas.

When the Austins left Independence County for Bentonville in the northwest corner of Arkansas is not clear, but it must have been soon after 1850. Mary Melissa always spoke of Bentonville as her childhood home, and some members of her family thought she was born there. It is likely that the family lived in Bentonville at least ten years before leaving in 1862. This was to be a prosperous decade for them. As the children grew up, Thomas continued his tailor's work, assisted in part by his wife

**THOMAS AND MARY KNOX AUSTIN
YANKEES OF BENTONVILLE ARKANSAS
AND LEAVENWORTH KANSAS**

by Maude L. Ashe

T. Thomas Austin, who called himself a Yankee, married Mary Crawford Knox in Onandaga County, New York, on 18 November 1827, according to family records. In later Census returns, Thomas gave his birthplace as New York, but neither the town nor county are known, and his parents are also unknown. His birthdate was probably 22 July 1804. His young wife was said to have been born in Massachusetts on 4 April 1811, but again there is no word of town, county, or parents. Since only the towns kept vital records in Massachusetts before 1850, genealogical research is rather difficult unless the name of the town is known. Onandaga County sources have not been helpful in yielding information. They are believed to have had nine children, although Charles does not appear in Census records:

- CHILDREN: T1. SUSAN T., b. 13 October 1828 New York, m. — Patton
T2. WILLIAM H., b. 20 May 1831 Ohio
T3. WINFIELD, b. circa 1835 Ohio
T4. WESLEY, b. 7 October 1837 prob. Izard Arkansas
T5. JOHN N., b. circa 1841 Arkansas
T6. SARAH JANE, b. 1843 Arkansas, m. circa 1862 — Keith
T7. MARY MELISSA, b. 24 October 1847 prob. Independence, Arkansas, m. 15 August 1867 W. D. Loudon, d. 18 July 1923
T8. ROBERT LEWIS, b. 11 June 1857 Arkansas
T9. CHARLES, portrait taken in Leavenworth, Kansas, shown on p.164

Soon after the birth of their first child, Thomas and Mary left New York and moved the family westward, "to grow up with the country," he said. Mary was accustomed to add that "hunting and fishing were becoming played out in New York." They may have traveled by land, or taken passage on the new Erie Canal, which had been completed in 1827, the year of their marriage. They may have settled temporarily in Cleveland, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. A Thomas Austin, wife and small daughter, who fell within their age brackets, are listed there in the 1830 Census for Ohio. Properly researched, the old Cuyahoga County records might reveal more information, but those readily available do not tell of William's birth. According to the 1850 Census, taken in Arkansas, Winfield was also born in Ohio, probably in 1835. Five younger children are known to have been born in Arkansas, but no record is given for Charles, either in the family records or in the Census



**Thomas Austin 1804-1879
Mary Knox Austin 1811-1878**



John Austin, Pvt.	4th Regt. VA Militia	Simeon Austin, Pvt.	53rd Regt. VA Mil. (Aug 1814 - Jan 1815)
John Austin, Pvt.	Lt. Cols. Wooding & Huston	Spotswood Austin, Pvt.	33rd Regt. VA Militia (Aug - Sept 1814)
John Austin, Pvt.	52nd Regt. Christian's VA Militia	Stephen F. Austin, Pvt.	Col. McNair's Mounted Regt. IL & MO Militia
John Austin, Pvt.	Bunch's Regt. East TN Vol.	Thomas Austin, Cpl.	68th Regt. VA Militia Cols. Walker & Bassett
John Austin, Pvt.	Chile's Batt. East TN Vol. Mounted Gunmen	Thomas Austin, Pvt.	2nd Regt. Jennings' KY Vol.
John Austin, Pvt.	Craven's Regt. NC Militia	Thomas Austin, Pvt.	2nd Regt. Tisdale's NC Militia (see J. Worrell)
John Austin, Pvt.	MS Militia	Thomas Austin, Pvt.	74th Regt. Truehart's VA Militia
John Austin, Quartermaster	Lt. Col. Neilson's Detachment	Thomas Austin, Pvt.	Batt. of Artillery VA Militia (1813-14)
John Austin, Sgt.	Shanck's Detachment PA Militia	Thomas Austin, Pvt.	Capt. Bourdeaux's NC Militia
John H. Austin, Pvt.	Austin's Regt. SC Militia	Thomas Austin, Pvt.	Capt. King's Co. Artillery VA Militia
John M. Austin, Pvt.	15th Regt. Slaughter's KY Militia	Thomas Austin, Pvt.	Craven's Regt. NC Militia
Jonas Austain, Pvt.	52nd Regt. Christian's VA Militia	Thomas Auston, Pvt.	4th Regt. Bayless' East TN Militia
	2nd Regt. Thomas' GA Militia	Thomas C. Austin, Paymaster	Austin's Regt. SC Militia
	LA 1st Batt. U. S. Vol. Maj. Wm. Henry	William A. Austin, Cpl.	3rd Regt. Alston's SC Militia
Jonathan Auston, Pvt.	1st Regt. McDonald's NC Militia	William Austen, Pvt.	1st Regt. Means' SC Militia (see Wm. Aston)
Joseph Austin, Pvt.	2nd Regt. Lillard's East TN Vol.	William Austin, Cpl.	1st Regt. Dyer's TN Vol. Mounted Gunmen
Joseph Austin, Pvt.	Lt. Col. Dodge's Missouri Militia	William Austin, Cpl.	Maj. King's Detachment, D.C.
Joseph Austin, Pvt.	Newman's Command GA Vol.	William Austin, Lt.	57th Regt. VA Militia
Joseph Auston, Pvt.	2nd Regt. Evan's VA Militia	William Austin, Lt. Col.	Lt. Cols. Mason & Minor Austin's Regt. SC Militia
Joseph Auston, Pvt.	4th Regt. Bayless' East TN Vol.	William Austin, Pvt.	13th Regt. Gray's KY Militia
Josiah Austin, Pvt.	52nd Regt. Christian's VA Militia	William Austin, Pvt.	1st Regt. Bradley's TN Vol.
Lawless Austin, Pvt.	39th Regt. Fowler's MD Militia	William Austin, Pvt.	1st Regt. Clark's VA Militia
Levi Austin, Pvt.	2nd Regt. Williamson's TN Vol. Mounted Gunmen	William Austin, Pvt.	1st Regt. Hall's TN Vol.
Lewis Austin, Pvt.	1st Regt. Riflemen Sutherland's PA Vol.	William Austin, Pvt.	1st Regt. Truehart's VA Militia
Miles Austin, Pvt.	68th Regt. VA Militia	William Austin, Pvt.	1st Regt. Wynne's West TN Vol.
Morton Austin, Pvt.	Lt. Cols. Walker & Bassett	William Austin, Pvt.	2nd Regt. Jennings' KY Vol.
Moses Auston, Pvt.	19th Regt. Ambler's VA Militia	William Austin, Pvt.	2nd Regt. Sharp's VA Militia (see 1st Regt. Clark's VA)
Moton Austen, Cpl.	1st Regt. Flower's NC Militia	William Austin, Pvt.	33rd Regt. Mayo's VA Militia
Nathaniel Austen, Pvt.	6th Regt. Coleman's VA Militia (Jan-May 1814)	William Austin, Pvt.	49th Regt. Veazey's Maryland Militia
Nathaniel Austin, Pvt.	4th Regt. South's Mounted KY Vol.	William Austin, Pvt.	4th Regt. Greenhill's VA Militia
Obadiah Austin, Pvt.	5th Regt. South's Mounted KY Vol. Randolph's VA Militia	William Austin, Pvt.	7th Regt. Gray's VA Militia
Orville Austin, Pvt.	1st Corps d'Elite	William Austin, Pvt.	8th Regt. Wall's VA Militia (see Jacob Smith)
Orville Austin, Pvt.	111th Regt. Parker's VA Militia	William Austin, Pvt.	Capt. Wm. Russell's Co. TN Mounted Spies
Ozias Austin, Lt.	4th Regt. VA Militia	William Austin, Pvt.	MS Militia
Ozias Austin, Sgt.	Lt. Cols. McDowell, Koontz & Chilton	William Austin, Pvt.	Lt. Col. Neilson's Detachment
Patrick Austin, Pvt.	Col. Claiborne's Regt. MS Militia	William Austin, Sgt.	Lt. Col. Nixon's Regt. MS Militia
Pekn Austin, Sgt.	Hind's Cavalry Batt. MS Militia	William Austin, Lt. Cmdr.	Prisoner of War
Peter Austin, Sgt.	Maj. Woodford's Cavalry VA Militia	William J. Austin, Pvt.	2nd Regt. Brent's Dist. of Columbia
Pleasant Austin, Pvt.	Woodford's Squad VA Militia	William N. Austin, Pvt.	26th Regt. Auld's MD Militia
Ransom Austin, Pvt.	6th Regt. Barbour's KY Militia	William W. Austin, 2nd Lt.	4th Regt. MD Militia
Ransom Austin, Pvt.	McCrary's Regt. West TN Militia		5th Regt. VA Militia VA Militia
	4th Regt. Greenhill's VA Militia		Maj. Woodford's Cavalry
	68th Regt. VA Militia		2nd Regt. Sharp's VA Militia
	Lt. Cols. Walker & Bassett		7th Regt. Saunder's VA Militia
Reuben Austin, Pvt.	1st Regt. Truehart's VA Militia		4th Regt. Beatty's VA Militia
Richard L. Austin, Lt.	26th Regt. Auld's MD		Artillery Batt. VA Militia (1813-14)
Robert S. Austin, Pvt.	4th Regt. VA Militia (Jul-Oct 1814)		
Samuel Austin, Pvt.	1st Regt. Pipkin's West TN		
Samuel Austin, Pvt.	35th Regt. Brown's MD Militia		
Samuel Auston, Pvt.	26th Regt. Auld's MD Militia		
Samuel G. Austin, Pvt.	1st Regt. West TN Vol. Perkin's Mounted		

SOME AUSTIN SOLDIERS IN THE WAR OF 1812

by Sally Austin Day

Author's Note: The following data was obtained from the National Archives Microfilm 602, Reel 7. Mostly southern states were copied: District of Columbia, Georgia, Indiana, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maryland, Mississippi, Missouri, North Carolina, Pennsylvania, South Carolina, Tennessee, and Virginia. The New England states were not copied, nor were Michigan, New Jersey, New York, or Ohio.

— Austin, Pvt. Planche's Batt. LA Militia
 — Austin, Servant 33rd Regt. VA Militia
 Adley Austin, Cpl. 1st Regt. Means' SC Militia
 Alexander Austin, Col. 3rd Regt. Dickson's VA Militia
 Alexander Austin, Pvt. 1st Regt. Biddle's PA Militia
 Amon Austin, Pvt. Nash's Regt. SC Vol.
 Archibald Aston, Pvt. Youngblood's Regt. SC Militia
 Archibald Austin, Pvt. 5th Regt. VA Militia
 Archibald Austin, Surgeon 3rd Regt. Dickson VA Militia
 Barruch Austin, Pvt. 32nd Regt. Hood's MD Militia,
 Capt. Wallace's Co.
 Benjamin Austen, Pvt. Montgomery's Regt. PA Militia
 Benjamin Austin, Pvt. 1st Rifle Batt. Pinkney's MD Militia
 Benjamin Austin, Pvt. Extra Batt. MD Militia
 Benjamin Austin, Pvt. Watkin's Command MD Militia
 Benjamin Auston, Ensign Bunch's East TN Militia (1814)
 Bennett Austin, Pvt. 8th Regt. Wall's VA Militia
 Benson Austen, Pvt. Kemper's VA Militia
 Benson F. Austin, Pvt. 41st Regt. Bramham's VA Militia
 Benson F. Austin, Pvt. Kempers' Detachment VA Militia
 Blalock Austin, Pvt. 1st Regt. McDonald's NC Militia
 Brooke Austin, Pvt. Extra Batt. MD Militia
 Caleb Austin, Pvt. Capt. Bordeaux's Co. NC Militia
 Chapman Austen, Pvt. 41st Regt. Braham's VA Militia
 Chapman Austin, Cpl. 11th Regt. Parker's VA Militia
 Charles A. Austin, Sgt. LA Mounted Riflemen
 Capt. Rankin's Co.
 Charles Austin, Pvt. 1st Regt. Crutchfield's VA Militia
 Charles Austin, Pvt. 4th Regt. Jones' GA Militia
 Cliffe Austin, Pvt. 9th Regt. Boyd's VA Militia
 Cornelius Austin, Pvt. 2nd Regt. Tisdale's NC Militia
 Cornelius Auston, Pvt. 1st Regt. Flower's NC Militia
 Daniel Austin, Pvt. 13th Regt. Gray's KY Militia
 David Austen, Pvt. 49th Regt. Veazey's MD Militia
 David Austin, Drummer 11th Regt. Parker's VA Militia
 David Austin, Lt. Mounted Gunmen TN Militia
 Russell's Separate Batt.
 David Austin, Pvt. 41st Regt. Braham's VA Militia
 David Austin, Pvt. 49th Regt. Veazey's MD Militia
 David Austin, Pvt. 4th Regt. Mounted (Evans) IN Militia
 David Austin, Pvt. 5th Regt. VA Militia
 David Austin, Pvt. 7th Regt. Gray's VA Militia
 David Austin, Pvt. 8th Regt. Wall's VA Militia
 David Austin, Pvt. Capt. Cowan's Co. Mounted TN Militia

David Austin, Pvt.

David S. Austin, Pvt.

David S. Austin, Pvt.

Edward Austin, Sgt.

Evan Austin, Lt.

Fleming Austen, Pvt.

Fleming Austin, Capt.

Fleming Austin, Cpl.

Fleming Austin, Pvt.

Fleming Austin, Pvt.

Francis Austin, Pvt.

George Austin, Pvt.

George W. Austin, Pvt.

Gideon Austin, Pvt.

Harmon Austin, Drummer

Isaac Austen, Pvt.

Isaac Austin, Lt.

Isiah Austin, Pvt.

James Austeen, Pvt.

James Asten, Pvt.

James Austin, Pvt.

James Austin, Pvt.

James Austin, Pvt.

James Austin, Pvt.

James Austin, Pvt.

James Austin, Pvt.

James Austin, Pvt.

James Austin, Sgt.

James M. Austin, Pvt.

Jean Austin, Pvt.

Jeremiah Austin, Pvt.

Jeremiah Osten, Pvt.

Jesse Austen, Pvt.

Jesse Austin, Pvt.

John Austin, Lt. & Adjutant

John Austin, Lt.

John Austin, Lt.

John Austin, Lt.

John Austin, Lt.

John Austin, Pvt.

John Austin, Pvt.

John Austin, Pvt.

John Austin, Pvt.

John Austin, Pvt.

John Austin, Pvt.

Capt. William Russell TN Vol.
 Mounted Spies

5th Regt. VA Militia

6th Regt. Coleman's VA Militia
 (Jan-May 1814)

36th Renno's VA Militia

Maj. Smoot's Batt. MS Militia

7th Regt. Gray's VA Militia

Batt. of Artillery (1813-14) VA Militia

4th Regt. VA Militia

Lt. Cols. McDowell, Koontz & Chilton

4th Regt. Beatty's VA Militia

7th Regt. Gray's VA Militia

19th Regt. Ambler's VA Militia

1st Rifle Regt. Allen's KY Vol.

4th Regt. VA Militia

Lt. Cols. Huston & Wooding

1st Regt. Mean's SC Militia

Gibb's NC Militia

Middlecreek Co.

4th Regt. Booth's GA Militia

4th Regt. Booth's GA Militia

52nd Regt. Christian's VA Militia

(see Josiah Austin)

Newman's Command Georgia Vol.

1st Regt. Metcalf's West TN Militia

1st Regt. Truehart's VA Militia

1st Regt. Wear's East TN Vol.

33rd Regt. Major's VA Militia

6th Regt. Coleman's VA Militia

(Jan-May 1814)

8th Regt. Wall's VA Militia

Dubois' Batt. Mounted Spies KY Vol.

SC Militia (Matross)

Howard's Detachment

13th Regt. Gray's KY Militia

1st Regt. West TN Vol.

Perkin's Mounted

8th Regt. Meriam's LA Militia

Maj. Smoot's Batt. MS Militia

13th Regt. Gray's KY Militia

4th Regt. Jones' GA Militia

4th Regt. Jones' GA Militia

10th Regt. LA Militia

11th Regt. Caldwell's KY Militia

(Hudspeth & Brown)

11th Regt. KY Militia

Hudspeth & Brown's Regt.

14th Regt. Mitchisson's KY Militia

Lt. Gen. Thomas' Detachment KY Militia

(see 14th Regt.)

1st Regt. Dist. of Columbia

Cols. Lynn & Daingerfield

1st Regt. Perkin's Mounted West TN Vol.

1st Regt. Truehart's VA Militia

27th Regt. Long's MD Militia

2nd Regt. Cocke's West TN Militia

35th Regt. Brown's MD Militia

p.246-231

Auston, Jessy Y.	31	1819 m	AL
" , Harriett	25	1825 f	"
" , Parilee	11	1839 f	"
" , Jane	9	1841 f	"
" , Robert	7	1843 m	"
" , John	8/12	1849 m	"

Jessy was a Farmer

p.246-230

Auston, John	61	1789 m	VA
" , Martha	57	1793 f	SC

John was a Farmer

p.246-218

Auston, Robert	30	1820 m	AL
" , Eliza	27	1823 f	"
" , Francis Marion	5	1845 m	"
" , Columbus	3	1847 m	"
" , Sarah	16	1834 f	"
" , Mary Elizabeth	14	1836 f	"

Robert was a Farmer

LAWRENCE COUNTY, AL

p.462-?

Austin, William	57	1793 m	TN
" , Mary	51	1799 f	KY
" , Tho. J.	31	1819 m	AL
" , Sarah A.	26	1824 f	"
" , Hugh J.	23	1827 m	"
" , Martha	18	1832 f	"
" , Albert G.	16	1834 m	"

LIMESTONE COUNTY, AL

p.86-623

Davis, Robert C.	52	1798 m	VA
" , Sarah	48	1802 f	NC
" , George F.	11	1839 m	AL
" , Catherine C.	8	1842 f	"
" , William	6	1844 m	"
Austin, James P.	14	1836 m	"

Robert C. Davis was a Postmaster

MARENGO COUNTY, AL

p.19-?

Bickley, Wm. A.	35	1815 m	SC
Austin, J.G.	30	1820 m	NC

Farmer

p.83-1239

Austin, William K.	23	1827 m	NC
--------------------	----	--------	----

Overseer res. Edward Curtis hshld

MARSHALL COUNTY, AL

p.415-395

Austin, Isaac	32	1818 m	GA
" , Cynthia	27	1823 f	"
" , Clarsitta	7	1843 f	"
" , Rachael W.	2	1848 f	"
" , Mary L.	6/12	1850 f	"
" , John V. B.	7	1843 m	"

Isaac was a Farmer

p.201-326

Auston, James	21	1829 m	GA
" , Mary	35	1815 f	"
" , William	17	1833 m	AL
" , Charlotta	15	1835 f	"
" , Candis	8	1842 f	"
" , Jesse M.	6	1844 m	"

James was a Farmer

p.496-396

Miess, Jacob	36	1814 m	TN
" , Nancy	33	1817 f	NC
" , John W.	6	1844 m	AL
Austin, Mathew J.	5	1845 m	GA

MOBILE COUNTY, AL

p.310-?

Austin, H. B.	40	1810 m	CT
" , Mary Jo	28	1822 f	AL
" , George	9	1841 m	"
" , Anna	8	1842 f	"
" , Olivia	6	1844 f	"
" , Ellen	4	1846 f	"
" , Brig	2	1848 m	"
" , Virginia	2/12	1850 f	"
McNamara, Virginia	22	1828 f	"
Adams, Jasper	42	1808 m	DEN
" , Anna	6	1844 f	AL
" , Martin	3	1847 m	"

H. B. was a Merchant

p.352-1242

Austin, Henry	16	1834 m	AL
---------------	----	--------	----

Clerk; household of Jane Springer

p.456-226

Austin, Albert	18	1832 m	AL
----------------	----	--------	----

Laborer household of George Asberry

p.360-1225

Austin, D. W.	29	1821 m	CT
McClaskey, Joe	32	1818 m	NY
Myers, F.	25	1825 m	GER

D. W. was a Clerk in Mobile

p.393-274

Marshall, Wm. T.	32	1818 m	GA
" , Mary A.	25	1825 f	AL
" , Augusta	8	1842 f	"
" , Robert	6	1844 m	"
" , Edward	3	1847 m	"
Austin, Josephine	12	1838 f	"
" , —	10	1840 m	"

Wm. was a Merchant

p.393-1842

Austin, Sarah	50	1800 f	NH
" , Susan	21	1829 f	AL
Gelder, Simon	30	1820 m	"
" , Jane	20	1830 f	"
" , M.M.	3	1847 m	"

MONTGOMERY COUNTY, AL

p.163-173

Boyd, Margaret	61	1789 f	SC
Austin, Elizabeth	28	1822 f	"
Scippen, Edmond	21	1829 m	"
Austin, Louisa	11	1839 f	AL
" , Mary A. M.	8	1842 f	"
" , Margaret E.	6	1844 f	"
" , John W.	4	1846 m	"

p.130-981

Maloney, Wm.	38	1812 m	IRE
Austin, Jno. C.	35	1815 m	GA
" , Mary	28	1822 f	NC
" , Sarah E.	10	1840 f	GA

Wm. a Merchant, Jno. a Mechanic

MORGAN COUNTY, AL

p.234-574

Owens, Wm.	68	1782 m	SC
" , Elizabeth	65	1785 f	"
Austin, George	21	1829 m	AL
" , Mary A.	21	1829 f	"

Wm. & George were Farmers

p.203-104

Austin, Nancy	42	1808 f	NC
" , William F.	18	1832 m	"
" , Leanden M.	16	1834 m	"
" , Lawson	14	1836 m	"
" , Mary E. M.	10	1840 f	"
" , Elmira	5	1845 f	"

Austin males were Laborers

p.187-11

Matthews, John A.	24	1826 m	PA
Austin, John A.	27	1823 m	NC
" , Mary E.	28	1822 f	AL

John Austin was a Tailor

MADISON COUNTY, AL

p.466-508

Terrell, Wm.	32	1818 m	TN
" , Cornelia	21	1829 f	AL
" , William	5	1845 m	"
Austine, Amanuel	18	1832 m	MEX

Wm. was a Barber

p.448-279

Jacobs, Becka	43	1807 f	SC
" , Wm. H.	15	1835 m	AL
" , Martha	10	1840 f	"
" , Isaac	7	1843 m	"
" , Stanhope	1	1849 m	"
Austin, Mary E.	38	1812 f	"
" , James M.	21	1829 m	"
" , Prudence E.	18	1832 f	"
" , Cynthia N.	11	1839 f	"
" , Mary E.	11	1839 f	"

James was a Farmer

PIKE COUNTY, AL

p.268-1825

Austin, Jefferson W.	23	1827 m	GA
" , Thdorff	21	1829 f	"
" , William	1	1849 m	AL

Jefferson was a Farmer

p.268-1826

Austin, John F. B.	22	1828 m	GA
" , Mary	19	1831 f	SC
" , John	2	1848 m	AL
" , Mary	4/12	1850 f	"

John was a Farmer

p.268-1828

Austin, Lubbonn	48	1802 m	AL
" , Lavisiana	42	1808 f	"
" , Subron	16	1834 m	"
" , James	15	1835 m	"
" , Charity	12	1838 f	"
" , Andrew J.	11	1839 m	"
" , Martha Ann	8	1842 f	"
" , Pleasant	6	1844 m	"
" , Mahala	4	1846 f	"

Lubbonn was a Merchant

Austins in the Federal Census of 1850



Alabama

by Jennie Mae Austin Auld

BUTLER COUNTY, AL

..... p.406-650			
Austin, David	70	1780 m	AL
" , Lucinda	50	1800 f	GA
David was a Farmer			
..... p.388-193			
Austin, George H.	29	1821 m	GA
" , Eliza	27	1823 f	SC
" , Washington	8	1842 m	AL
" , Mary Ann	6	1844 f	"
" , Thomas	4	1846 m	"
" , Rebecca	2	1848 f	"
George was a Wheelright			

COASA COUNTY, AL

..... p.34-?			
Austin, Tolliver L.	31	1819 m	SC
" , Elizabeth	22	1828 f	GA
" , Virginia	4	1846 f	"
" , William	2	1848 m	"

DALE COUNTY, AL

..... p.196-434			
Austin, John A.	35	1815 m	GA
" , Louisa	30	1820 f	"
" , Albert	11	1839 m	AL
" , William	7	1843 m	"
" , John	2	1848 m	"
" , Jefferson	1	1849 m	"

..... p.196-433			
Cooper, R.J.	32	1818 m	GA
" , Sarah	20	1830 f	AL
" , Frances	8	1842 f	"
" , Matthew	4	1846 m	"
" , Marion	3	1847 m	"
" , John	3/12	1850 m	"
Austin, Sarah	62	1788 f	NC
R. J. was a Farmer			

DALLAS COUNTY, AL

..... p.281-?			
Austin, John	49	1801 m	NC
" , Louiza	35	1815 f	"
" , Esther	23	1827 f	"
" , Catherine	19	1831 f	"
" , -	15	1835 m	"
" , Louiza	13	1837 f	"
" , John T.	12	1838 m	"
" , Penelope	9	1841 f	"
" , William	7	1843 m	"
" , ?elmen	5	1845 m	"
" , Alphonza	3	1847 m	"
John was a Farmer			

DEKALB COUNTY, AL

..... p.406-650			
Auston, Jeremiah	29	1821 f	AL
" , John P.	3	1847 m	"
..... p.388-193			
Rice, Joseph	50	1800 m	TN
" , Rhonda A.	25	1825 f	GA
Auston, William	6	1844 m	AL

FAYETTE COUNTY, AL

..... p.94-244			
Austin, Robert	65	1785 m	VA
" , Elizabeth	65	1785 f	"
Robert was a Farmer			

FRANKLIN COUNTY, AL

..... p.107-68			
West, Peter	57	1793 m	TN
" , Elizabeth	45	1805 f	"
Austin, James (John)	3	1847 m	"

..... p.123-298			
Austin, John	25	1825 m	SC
" , Nancy	25	1825 f	GA
..... p.167-69			
Austin, Thos J.	43	1807 m	VA
Thomas was a Planter			

HANCOCK COUNTY, AL

..... p.368-153			
Austin, Jessey	22	1828 m	TN
" , Emeline	18	1832 f	AL
Jessey was a Farmer			

JACKSON COUNTY, AL

..... p.32-619			
Austin, A. C.	36	1814 m	TN
" , Elizabeth	24	1826 f	AL
" , William	3	1847 m	"
" , Robert H.	2	1848 m	"
A. C. was a Merchant			

..... p.52-15			
Austin, Allen	45	1805 m	TN
" , Anny	44	1806 f	"
" , William	23	1827 m	AL
" , John	21	1829 m	"
" , Henry	-	- m	"
" , George	19?	1831 m	"
" , David	17	1833 m	"
" , Francis	12	1838 f	"

" , Mary	10	1840 f	"
" , Eliza	8	1842 f	"
Allen a Farmer, William a laborer			

..... p.62-459			
Austin, James	24	1826 m	AL
" , Elizabeth	21	1829 f	TN
" , Frances	8	1842 f	AL
" , Gerome	7	1843 m	"
" , Leroy	4	1846 m	"
" , John	1	1849 m	"

James was a Farmer

..... p.43-618			
Austin, Jane	55	1795 f	KY
" , James	20	1830 m	AL
James was a Laborer			

..... p.131-379			
Austin, Martha	45	1805 f	NC
" , Charles	23	1827 m	TN
" , William	21	1829 m	AL
" , Eliza C.	17	1833 f	"
" , Julia H.	15	1835 f	"
" , David	11	1839 m	"
" , Therman	9	1841 m	TN
Charles was a Laborer			

..... p.122-251			
Austin, Mary	25	1825 f	TN
Household of James S. Thompson			

..... p.124-294			
Austin, Redda	46	1804 f	NC
" , Marida	25	1825 m	VA

..... p.32-466			
Austin, Robert	62	1788 m	VA
" , Mary E.	38	1812 f	IN

..... p.121-250			
Austin, Robert C.	35	1815 m	TN
" , Jane E.	25	1825 f	"
" , James H.	8	1842 m	-
" , Thomas A.?	7	1843 m	AL
" , Matilda P.	5	1845 f	"
" , David	3	1847 m	"
" , Margret ?	1	1849 f	"

Robert C. was a Farmer

..... p.124-288			
Dubois, Elias	57	1793 m	NC
" , Rebecca	50	1800 f	TN
Austin, Sinda	19	1831 f	AL

..... p.43-619			
Austin, William	21	1829 m	AL
" , Mallinda	21	1829 f	"

William was a Laborer

..... p.81-436			
Austin, William A.	38	1812 m	TN
" , Elvine	23	1827 f	"
" , Robert	8	1842 m	AL
" , James C. G.	1	1849 m	"

Dulancy, Nancey	35	1815 f	TN
William was a Merchant			

LAUDERDALE COUNTY, AL

..... p.233-44			
Auston, Alexander	54	1796 m	SC
" , Sarah	44	1806 f	NC
" , Sinthia	65	1785 f	SC

QUERIES

155-1. **Josephine Austin** m. Theodore J. Slater. I believe her father was Gideon, but need this verified as well as the name of her mother. Also need Josephine's birth and death dates.

155-2. **Francis Austin** married Mary Borton in 1696 in Haddonfield, Burlington County, New Jersey. Their children were born and married there, including the direct descendant Hannah Austin who married William Sharp. Where did Francis come from?

155-3. **Homer Austin** appears in the 1830 Census in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio: one male of twenty and under thirty, one male of thirty and under forty, three females under five, one female of twenty and under thirty. Need all data on Homer, his wife and children.

155-4. **C. C., Amos and Peacable Austin** appear in 1830 Census in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. Are these people connected with the Homer Austin of Query 155-3?

155-5. **Theron Austin** was born in Vermont on 3 December 1788. He bought 80 acres in Ripley County, Indiana. He married Philena Cunningham, born 7 October 1803, the daughter of William Cunningham. Seeking ancestry of Theron Austin.

155-6. **Joseph Austin** married Ailsey Curry. They had daughters Polly born 1818, Elizabeth born 1820, Rebecca born 16 December 1821, and Clary born 1823. Joseph died in 1823, Ailsey married in October 1824 to Josiah Bradway. Rebecca married Samuel Leonard on 13 March 1842 and they resided near Smithfield in Delaware County, Indiana. Seeking birth data and parents of Joseph.

155-7. **Charles Austin** had a daughter Pheriba born circa 1789. She married at age 21 in 1810 to Ambrose Manion, Jr. and had nine children probably born in Scottsville, Allen County, Kentucky. Seeking birth data on Pheriba, information on her mother, and ancestry of Charles.

155-8. **Nathaniel Austin** and Abigail (—) are buried in Westfield Flats Cemetery, Roscoe, New York. He died 28 February 1807, Abigail died 3 March 1803. Elizabeth Austin Dodge, who had ten children by Israel Dodge, died 11 December 1866 and is also buried there next to Nathaniel and Abigail. Seek proof that she is their daughter, Abigail's maiden name, and names of other children of Nathaniel and Abigail.

155-9. **Ann E. Austin** was of Tennessee, according to Sarah H. Steeves *Book of Remembrances of Marion County, Oregon, Pioneers 1840-1860*, pages 137-143. She married first to — Kurhler, second to Rev. John McKinney in Missouri. Seek Ann's ancestry.

155-10. **Walter Austin** was born 14 October 1801 and died 21-22 November 1866 in Washington, Washington Co., Iowa. He married 12 July 1827 in Portsmouth, Scioto Co., Ohio, to Sarah Nurse/Nourse, who was born 10 July 1809 in Chenango Co., New York, died 18 May 1885 in Iowa or Missouri, and buried in New Liberty Cemetery, Mound City, Holt Co., Missouri. Children born in Scioto County: Nelson b.1828 m. Mary Yonker; Samuel b.1830-2 m. Annie Kirkpatrick; Mary b.1833 m. — Sampson; Linis/Lewis b.1835; William Rile b.1837. Children prob. b. in Pike Co., Ohio: Isobel 1840 m. — Nash; Martha b.1843 m.1 L. C. Nourse m.2 Sam Curtis; Clemenza Josephine b.1845 m. James Tyler; Lyman Worth b. 3 January 1848 in Marion Twp. m. Mary Emeline Sitler; Sarah b.1850. Seek birthplace of Walter (KY, PA, NY, OH?) and parents and siblings of Walter and Sarah.

155-11. **Ormal Austin** born circa 1790, married Sally or Sarah Purple born circa 1801, they lived in Green County, New York, and Potter County, Pennsylvania. Seek Ormal Austin's birth data and ancestry.

155-12. **Moses G. Austin** thought born in Delaware County, New York, of parents who were natives of Massachusetts. He married Sophronia Bradley, probably born in Allegany County, New York. There may be a Collins family connection, as they named a son Collins and the name follows through to grandchildren. Also, their first-born son was Franklin W. Austin, which may provide a clue. Seek parents of Moses and Sophronia.

155-13. **William Austin** married Deborah (—), they had two children I know of: Joseph C. Austin born in May 1809 and Mary Johnson Austin born 17 February 1819. Mary married Stephen Wiseman on 4 December 1850, and she died in 1903 in Omro, Wisconsin. I have indications that the family came from Indiana to Wisconsin, and am seeking all information on William and Deborah.

155-14. **Joseph Austin** m. 3 June 1800 Jenny Alford, spinster, in Amherst County, Virginia, with Benjamin Austin, surety, and consent of her father Wm. Alford. They had at least two sons born in Amherst County: Benjamin Robert Austin b.1802 and William Alford Austin b.1806. Some time later the family moved to Tennessee and by 1828 had moved again to Macon County, Illinois. Seeking Joseph's ancestry.

155-15. **James A. Austin** was born 11 June 1829 in Meigs County, Ohio. He migrated with his family circa 1866 to southern Illinois. His son was George H. Austin who resided in Effingham County, Illinois. Possibly James descends from Anthony, via Ralph who lived 1804-13 in Franklin County, Ohio, and Joseph who perhaps married in Franklin County. Seeking ancestry of James Austin.

baptized this twenty eighth day of August in the year of our Lord 1859, by me, Charles Hamilton, M.A. Present: John X Austin, Father; Sponsors: James Tilk, Elizabeth Tilk, Margaret Pearle, George X Pearle [Ref. 9]

Sarah Lucy daughter of John Austin, Labourer Quebec and of his wife Sarah by her maiden name Bailey was born on the ninth day of August and baptized on the twenty sixth day of the same month in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and sixty. By me, Henry James Petry, B. A. Present: John Austin X his mark, T. J. Tremain [Ref. 9]

Sophia Maude Lluellyn, daughter of Francis W.G. Austin Esq. of Quebec Barrister at Law and of Myrrha Harriet his wife by her maiden name Bradshaw was born on the nineteenth of December A.D. 1867, and baptized on the fifteenth of February in the year following. By me, George V. Goodman?, M.A., Rector of Quebec. Present: F. W. G. Austin, Father; Myrrha H. Austin, Mother; Eliza Rogers, Godmother; Lizzie Rogers, Godmother [Ref. 2]

William, Son of Robert Austin, private Soldier in His Majesty's ninety eighth Regiment of Foot, and of Elizabeth his Wife, was born July the twenty first and baptized July the thirtieth in the year of our Lord 1809. By me, John Jackson, evening Lecturer of the English Church at Quebec. Present: Robert Austin, Father; Elesabth Justin?, Mother; Denis Hozier?, Godfather; Jas Austin, Godfather; The Mark of Mary Munro, Godmother [Ref. 2]

William Austin, aged twenty five years, died on the third, and was buried on the fifth, day of September, in the year of our Lord 1847, By me, R. G. Plees [Ref. 11]

William Augustus, son of Francis Austin Esqr Captain on Half pay, unattached (residing now in Quebec) and of Lucretia his wife. Born on the 11th May 1829 and was privately Baptized on the eleventh day of June in the year of our Lord, One thousand Eight hundred and thirty two by me, R. R. Burrage, Minister of Aubigny Pointe Levi & the other Protestant Congregations in parts adjacent to Quebec. Present: Francis Austin, Father; Lucretia Austin, Mother. [Ref. 1]

William Charles, son of Thomas Austin a Private in the Fourth Battalion Sixtieth Rifles, and of Emily his Wife by her Maiden Name Rogers, Born on the fifteenth day of June 1862, was Baptized on the third day of August immediately following, by me, D. Robertson, Chaplain to H. M. Forces. The parents are Thos Austin & Emily Austin. The Sponsors are Henry Page, Color Sergeant, and William Dempster who have hereunder signed their names. [Ref. 1]

William David, son of John & Sarah Austin of Mark's, was born May fifteenth, and baptized June thirteenth, eighteen hundred and fifty-two, By me, Gilbert Percy. Parents:

John Austin, Sarah Austin; Sponsors: John Wills, Mary Jane Wills, John Austin [Ref. 9]

John Phimester of the royal artillery Bombardier aged about twenty six years, and Winifred Austin of Quebec, Spinster, aged about 22 years, were joined in marriage at Quebec, by Licence from the Honle Thomas Dunn Esquire President of the Province of Lower Canada, this sixteenth day of June, one Thousand Eight Hundred & six by Alexr Spark, Minr. Present: J. Phimester, Winifred Austen, Jno Gilmour, Seth? Carruthers? [Ref. 10]

John Auston, son of Jeremiah Auston and Mary, bp. 15 September 1771. [Ref. 6]

Church References

[1] Military Congregation of the Garrison of Quebec; [2] Metropolitan Church; [3] Holy Trinity Church Quebec; [4] Anglican Cathedral, Quebec; [5] Dispersed Protestants; [6] English Cathedral; [7] St. Matthew's Chapel; [8] St. Paul's Church; [9] St. Peter's Chapel; [10] St. Andrew's Church, Quebec; [11] St. Peter's Anglican Church, Quebec; [12] St. Paul's Chapel (English Church Quebec).

QUERIES

154-1. **Barbara Austin** was born 5 January 1729, died 8 January 1790. She married 20 September 1752 at Stonington, Conn., to Daniel Butler born 26 March 1735 and died 20 March 1814 or 1819. Seek her ancestry.

154-2. **Henrietta Virginia Austin** was born circa 1842 in Ohio. Her father was born in New York, her mother in Kentucky. She married Ezra Thomas. Children were born in Missouri: Minnie 1861, Cora Bell 1862, Rosa 1863, Emma 1865. Children born in California: Lee 1868, Edward 1872, Charles 1875, Jennie 1877, Mattie 1881. Seek ancestry of Henrietta Austin.

154-3. **Lockwood Austin** was born 3 October 1797 in Greene County, New York. He was a veteran of the War of 1812, married 26 June 1830 Agitty Lewis. She was born August 1801 in Durham, New York. Both are buried in Orleans County, New York. Seek ancestry of both Lockwood and Agitty.

154-4. **Sue Anna Austin** was born 8 April 1874 in Henderson Co., North Carolina. She married in June 1889 to William Alanzo McEntire (1865-1925). She died 4 December 1956 at Hendersonville, Henderson Co. Their children were Rutledge 1890, Lloyd 1892, Bessie 1895, Glenn Lee 1897, Marry Lottie 1901, Paul 1903, Ralph Earl 1905, and Nina 1907, all born in Asheville, Buncombe Co., North Carolina. Seek others searching this Austin line.

of our Lord 1826. By me J. Mountain D.D. Rector of Quebec. Present: Th^o McCallum, John McCallum [Ref. 2]

Henry Charles, son of Francis Austin Esqr Lieutenant in H. M. 76th Regt and Lucretia his wife, was born in London June the Second A.D. 1820, and baptized May the twentieth A.D. 1821, By me, J. L. Mills, Chaplain to H. M. Forces. Present: Francis Austin, Father; Lucretia Austin, Mother; Henry Cowan, Godfather; Charles H.T.? Hall, godfather; Elinor Cowan, proxy for Margaret Gowen, godmother [Ref. 1]

Henry Charles Austin, Esquire of the City of Quebec, Notary, was Married by License to Henrietta Maria, eldest daughter of Captain Knight, Town Major, of the same place Spinster, this Tenth day of June AD 1856, By me D. Falloon, Off. Min. Contracting Parties: Henry Austin, Henrietta Maria Knight. Present: A. Knight, father to the Bride; F. W. G. Austin, Brother [Ref. 2]

Henry Goldie, son of Henry Charles Austin Esquire of the City of Quebec Notary and of Henrietta Maria his wife, by her maiden name Knight, was born on the thirtieth day of June and Baptized this twenty first day of August in the year of our Lord 1857, By me, R. A. Carden Asst. Mstr Ch Holy Trinity. Present: Henry Austin, Father; Henrietta M. Austin, Mother; Edmund St. C. Austin, Sponsor; Julia H. J. Knight; Henry C. Austin, proxy for Alfred F. A. Knight [Ref. 6]

Herbert Knight son of Henry Charles Austin of Quebec Notary and his wife Henrietta Maria, by her maiden name Knight, was born on the fifteenth of August 1869 and privately baptized this twenty fifth day of June 1870 By me, Charles Hamilton, M.A. Present: Henry C. Austin, Father; Henrietta M. Austin, Mother [Ref. 7]

Hugh Austin, mariner onboard the Bark Admiral Benbow, of Liverpool, Robert Dixon, Master, aged forty-eight years, died on the eighth and was buried on the ninth of June, in the year of our Lord, 1832, By me, J. Mountain, D.D. Rector of Quebec. Present: Robt Dixon, Master; Alenn Thomson [Ref. 2]

Ida Louisa, daughter of Henry Charles Austin of the City of Quebec, Notary and of Henrietta Maria (by her maiden name Knight) his wife, was born on the twenty third day of August 1865 and baptized on the twenty fourth day of June 1866, By me, E.W. Worth, M.A. Present: Henry C. Austin, Father; Henrietta M. Austin, Mother; A. F. A. Knight, Sponsor; H. Knight, Sponsor [Ref. 3]

James Hill Bradshaw, son of Francis William Gowen Austin of the City of Quebec, Esquire Barrister at Law, and of Myrrha Harriet his wife, by her maiden name Bradshaw, was born on the twenty first of February and

privately baptized on the Eleventh day of March A.D. 1858, by me, R. Casten, Asst Mstr. Present: F. W. G. Austin, Father; Myrrha H. Austin, Mother [Ref. 2]

John Austin of the parish of Quebec widower sail maker was married (By Banns) duly Published to Sarah Dinninton widow of the same place this twentieth day of July in the Year of Our Lord 1846, By me, John. By me, E. W. Worth? Incumbent of the Chapel of the Holy Trinity Quebec. Contracting Parties: John Austin his X mark; Sarah Dinninton her X mark; Present: Samuel Cutbarth; Martha McCarrol [Ref. 8]

John Joseph, son of John Austin of the city of Quebec, shiprigger, and of his wife Sarah by her maiden name Bailey, was born on the fifth day of June 1856 and baptized this twenty eighth day of August in the year of our Lord 1859, by me, Charles Hamilton, M.A. Present: John X Austin, Father; Sponsors: James Tilk, Elizabeth Tilk, Margaret Pearle, George X Pearle [Ref. 9]

Moses Austin of Quebec & Sarah his wife had a daughter born on the twelfth of November 1807 and baptised this twentieth day of April 1809, named Lucy by Alexr Spark. Present were: Moses Austin, Father; Sarah Austin, Mother; Josiah Stiles; Elizur Miller (male) [Ref. 10]

Lucy Austin, Daughter of Moses Austin of Quebec, aged about four years, died on the twenty fourth inst. & was buried on this twenty fifth day of December 1810. Alexr Spark, Minr. Present: Elizur Miller, George Stanley [Ref. 10]

Moses Austin of Quebec and Sarah his wife were baptized this twenty-fourth day of April, one Thousand Eight Hundred and nine. Alexr Spark Minr. Moses Austin born Decr 25 1778, Sarah Austin born August 9th 1779 [Ref. 10]

Myrrha Charlotte Austin, daughter of Francis William Gowen Austin of Quebec, Advocate, and of Myrrha Harriet Bradshaw his wife born the fourth of September was baptized the sixteenth of October A.D. 1864, By me, Henry Roe, B.A. Present were: F.W.G. Austin, father and proxy for J. L. Bradshaw, sponsor; Myrrha H. Austin, Mother; Charlotte Forsyth, Godmother; Ellen E. Arnold, sponsor [Ref. 7]

Richard, son of John Austin of the city of Quebec, and of his wife Sarah, by her maiden name Bailey, was born on the twenty fifth day of July 1854 and baptized this twenty eighth day of August 1854, By me, Charles Hamilton, M.A. Present: John X Austin, Father; Sponsors: James Tilk, Elizabeth Tilk, Margaret Pearle, George X Pearle [Ref. 9]

Sarah, daughter of John Austin of the city of Quebec Shiprigger and of his wife Sarah by her maiden name Baily (sic) was born on the twenty sixth day of March 1858 and

Eliza Jane, daughter of John Austin of Quebec, Rigger, & of Sarah his wife, by her maiden name Bailey, was born on the fifth day of May and was baptized on the twenty-first day of July eighteen hundred and fifty, By me, R. G. Plees. Parents: John Austin his X mark; Sarah Bailey her X mark. Sponsors: George O'Brien and Eliza Harris [Ref. 11]

George Forsyth of the City of Quebec Ship Carpenter aged about twenty two years, & Frances Austin of said City Spinster aged about nineteen years, were joined in marriage by License from His Excellency Sir James Henry Craig, at Quebec, this thirtieth day of November, One Thousand Eight Hundred & Seven by Alexr Spark Minr. Signed by George Forsyth, Frances Austin (her X mark), Thomas Forsyth, Colin Campbell [Ref. 10]. MEA Note: This couple had a daughter Mary born 22 October bp. 7 January 1810.

Francis Lewis Christian, son of Francis William Austin of Quebec, Advocate, and of Myrrha Harriet Bradshaw his wife, born the first day of December A.D. 1864 privately baptized the seventeenth of the same month in the same year, by Me, Henry Roe, B.A. Present: Myrrha Austin and Mary Ann Densser? [Ref. 7] MEA Note: This was recorded with the 1865 records.

Francis T. Austin, late Captain 76th Regt, died January Second, and was buried January Fifth, 1853, By me, Gilbert Percy [Ref. 9]

Francis Charles Gowen, Son of Henry Charles Austin, of the City of Quebec, Notary, and of Henrietta Maria (by her maiden name Knight) his wife, was born on the thirteenth of December one thousand eight hundred and sixty one, and baptized on the eighteenth day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and Sixty two, By me, E. W. Worth. Present: Henry Austin, Father; Henrietta M. Austin, Mother; Sponsors: E. A. Beuchette; Hammond Gowen Jnr [Ref. 3]

Frances Frederika, daughter of Francis William Gowen Austin of Quebec, Advocate, and of Myrrha Harriet (by her maiden name Bradshaw) his wife, was born on the eighth of December one thousand eight hundred and fifty nine, and was privately baptised on the third of February one thousand eight hundred and Sixty, By me, E. W. Worth, Incumbent of the Chapel of the Holy Trinity. Present: Myrrha H. Austin, Mother, and Margaret McCowmien? [Ref. 3]

Francis William Gowen, son of Francis Austin Esqr Lieutenant in His Majesty's 76th Regiment of Foot & of Lucretia his wife, was born December the twenty-second A.D. 1818, and baptized February the seventeenth A.D. 1819. By me Joseph Langley Mills, Chaplain to H. M. Forces. Present: Francis Austin, Father; Lucretia Austin,

Mother; Wm Hall, godfather; Hy Cowan proxy for Willm C. Gowen godfather; Ellen Hall [Ref. 1]

Francis William Gowen Austin of the City of Quebec, advocate, was married by license to Myrrha Harriet daughter of J. F. Bradshaw Esquire, spinster this twenty-fifth day of November A.D. 1856. Revt Cardin? Asst. Pastor The Holy Trinity. Contracting Parties: Francis W. G. Austin, Myrrha H. Bradshaw; W. Bradshaw, Father of the Bride; Maria? Motz?; Adila? Jashman?; Chas Phillips; Idaves? Bradshaw [Ref. 2]

Frederick St. Clair, son of Francis William Gowen Austin Esqr Advocate, and of Myrrha H. (by her maiden Name Bradshaw) his wife, was born in the eighth of October, and baptized on the tenth of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and Sixty one. By me, E. W. Worth. Present were F. W. G. Austin, Father; Myrrha H. Austin, Mother; Henry Austin proxy for George F. Austin; Mary Bradshaw proxy for Emily F. Austin [Ref. 3]

Gilbert Henry, son of Henry Austin, Brewer, of the City of Quebec, and of Elizabeth Barnard his Wife, was born September the sixteenth, and baptized October the seventh, in the year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and four, By me, Father Jehosaphat Mountain, Officiating, Minister at Quebec. Present: Henry Austin, Father; Elizath B. Austin, Mother; Gilbert Austin, Godfather; Richd Quilliot?, Godfather; Hosmer Harpar her mark X, godmother [Ref. 4]

Gilbert Henry, son of Henry Austin, Brewer of the City of Quebec, and of Elizabeth Barnard his Wife, aged two months, died November the tenth, and was buried November the twelfth, in the year of our Lord 1804, By me, Father Jahosaphat Mountain, Officiating Minister at Quebec. Present: Henry Austin, Father; Heny Judah, Clerk at Brewery [Ref. 4]

Hamilton Austin, son of Thos Austin laborer, parish of Kilmoch Co of Artrian? Ireland and of Martha Jeffery, his wife, died on the 27th of May - a board the Ship Constitution, was lying in the quarantine station - and was buried on the same day of the said month A.D. 1847. G. M. Charles Frost, Chaplain Quar. Station. Present: Thomas Austin, Father; Andrew Shields [Ref. 5]

Henrietta Lucretia, daughter of Henry Austin of the Parish of Quebec Esqr Notary and Henrietta Maria (by her maiden name Knight) his wife, was born on the twenty first day of September and privately baptized on the twenty third day of November 1863. by me Charles M. Fox, A.B., Adjutant Minister of Holy Trinity. Present: Henry C. Austin, Father; Henrietta Maria Austin, Mother [Ref. 3]

Henry Austin of the City of Quebec, Foreman in McCallum's Brewery in St. Roch aged sixty years, died on the eighth and was buried on the tenth of March in the year

AUSTIN VITAL RECORDS FROM THE PROTESTANT CHURCHES OF QUEBEC CITY AND NEARBY TOWNS

by Michael Edward Austin

Editor's Note: The following records were copied from microfilms of the original church records at the Centre d'archives de la Capitale, 1210 avenue du Seminaire, Sainte-Foy, Quebec, Canada. The facilities for research there are excellent, as fine as I have encountered anywhere. The records here were transcribed exactly as found, except that the years have sometimes been written numerically - for example, 'One Thousand Eight Hundred & Six' has been written as '1806.' Also, the phrase 'in the year of our Lord' has sometimes been abbreviated to 'A.D.' The records were generally well-indexed, although some errors were found, and a few Austin records discovered which were not indexed.

Alice Elizabeth daughter of Edward Aston Colour Sergt First Battalion Rifle Brigade and of Elizabeth his wife by her maiden name Heazle Born on the twenty-eighth day of August 1869 and was baptized on the Fifth day of September in the same year by me, C. A. Wetherall, Chaplain H. M. Forces. The Sponsors were Elizabeth Aston and Margaret Hopkins. [Ref. 1]

Alfred John Austin, Bachelor, of the parish of Quebec, in the district of Quebec, was married after Banns duly published, to Anne McKenzie Vance, of the same place, Spinster, this twenty-first day of October, in the year of our Lord 1841, By me, W. W. Wait, Minister of St. Paul's Chapel. Contracting Parties: Alfred John Austin X & Ann McKenzie Vance X Witness: Arthur Chaffey X [Ref. 12]

Alfred Knight Son of Henry Charles Austin of Quebec, Notary, and of Henrietta Maria (by her maiden name Knight) his wife, was born on the third of October one thousand eight hundred and fifty nine, and baptized on the eighteenth of January one thousand eight hundred and Sixty, By me, E. W. Worth, Incumbent of the Chapel of the Holy Trinity. Present: Henry Austin, Father; Henrietta Maria Austin, Mother; Wm Henry Knight, sponsor; Maria Ellen Austin, proxy for Lousia Jane Isilyam? [Ref. 3]

Moses Austin, Shoemaker & Sarah his wife had a Daughter born on the seventeenth of March last, and baptized this twenty-first day of May, One Thousand Eight Hundred & six, named Anne, by Alexr Spark Minr Present: Moses Austin, Father; Sally Austin, Mother; William Sharpe; Margt Fitzgibbon X [Ref. 10]

Anne Austin, daughter of Moses Austin, shoemaker, aged about four months, died on the nineteenth day of July inst. & was buried this Twentieth day of July, One Thousand Eight Hundred and Six. Alexr Spark Minr Present: Theophilis McGregor, Josiah Stiles [Ref. 10]

Ann, Daughter of Robert Austin private Soldier in his Majesty's ninety eighth Regiment & of Elizabeth his wife, died aged One Year on the fifth day of October in the Year of our Lord 1808 and was Buried the day following. By me, John Jackson, Evening Lecturer of English Church of Quebec. Present: Robt Austin, Father; The Mark of James McDoual X; The Mark of Laurence Kelly X [Ref. 2]

Moses Austin of Quebec Inn-Keeper and Sarah his wife had a Son born on the eleventh of November last, and baptised this Sixteenth day of January, One Thousand Eight Hundred & Ten, named Beman, by Alexr Spark, Minr Present: Moses Austin, Father; Sally Austin, Mother; Josiah Stiles; Elizur Miller [Ref. 10]

Charles Austin, private Soldier in His Majesty's thirteenth Regiment of Foot, aged about twenty five years, died November the seventh, and was buried November the eleventh in the year of our Lord 1813. By me, Father Jehosaphat Mountain, Officiating Minister of Quebec. [Ref. 2]

David son of John Austin and of his wife Sarah by her maiden name Bailey was born on the twelfth day of September and baptized on the twenty-eighth day of the same month eighteen hundred and sixty two, By me, Henry James Petry, B.A. Present: John Austin X [Ref. 9]

Edmund, son of Francis Austin Esqr of the City of Quebec, late Captain in the Army, and of Lucretia his wife, by her maiden name Hall, was born on the eleventh of June, A.D. 1835 and privately baptized on the fifteenth of February 1836, by me, J. Brown, Evening Lecturer. Present: Francis Austin, Father; Hammond? Gowan?; and J. W. Chear?. The above mentioned infant Edmund Austin died on the fourteenth and was buried on the eighteenth of March in the same year. By me, J. Brown, Evening Lecturer [Ref. 2]

Edmund Hale, son of Henry Charles Austin of the City of Quebec, Notary and of Henrietta Maria (by her maiden name Knight) his wife, was born on the twenty eighth day of July 1867 and privately baptized on the ninth day of February 1868. G. H. Phillip. Present: Henry C. Austin, Father; Henrietta M. Austin, Mother [Ref. 3]

Edward, son of Francis Austin, Esqr late Captain in the Army, and of Lucretia his wife by her maiden name Hall, was born on the eleventh of July and privately baptized on the twenty-fifth of September A.D. 1837, By me, J. Brown, Evening Lecturer. Present: F. Austin, Father; Lucretia Austin, Mother [Ref. 2]

Edward Aston, a Serjeant in the Rifle Brigade, Bachelor, and Elisabeth Hazel Spinster both of the City and parish of Quebec, were married by License on the First day of August 1867. Witnesses: Francis Lowe and Elisabeth Falconbridge [Ref. 1]

tion. The second child John was undoubtedly named for Daniel's older brother John (S13) who died but a few months before his namesake's birth and who was so generous to Daniel's offspring in his Will (above).

CHILDREN: S161. LUCY, b. 18 December 1762, d. 17 May 1764
 S162. JOHN, b. 1 July 1764
 S163. SAMUEL, b. 20 November 1765
 S164. SARAH, b. 13 August 1767
 S165. LUCY, b. 23 April 1769
 S166. MARY, b. 15 August 1771
 S167. BETTY, b. 8 June 1773

[CONTINUED ON PAGE 14]

NOTE: The preceding article was abstracted from a book of the same title currently in preparation by the authors, who would welcome additional information on Samuel Austin and his descendants for inclusion in the book.

LITERATURE

1979 AUSTIN REUNION BOOKLET, by Janet Austin Curtis, Genealogist for the Austin Families Association. Prepared for the Western Regional Reunion in Albuquerque, New Mexico 1979, 36 pages.

This booklet discusses 12 different Austin Coats-of-Arms, 120 Austin Immigrants, and contains a bibliography of 40 books and manuscripts relating to Austin families genealogies. The immigrants were found by searching the 1880 Soundex Census schedules, and the author has covered about half the states. Since this booklet was published, Mrs. Curtis has continued her searching for Austin immigrants (see her article on page 12 of this Newsletter). Copies of the booklet may be obtained from the author for \$3.50 postpaid. Her address is 3329 Santa Clara, S.E., Albuquerque, N.M. 87106.

AUSTINS IN THE EARLY NEW HAMPSHIRE TOWN RECORDS, by Patricia Biebuyck Austin. Published by The Austin Print, Concord, Mass. 1980, 20 pages.

Copies of early New Hampshire town records are in the State Library in Concord, N.H., where they are also available on microfilm. The author has copied over 2900 references to Austins from the comprehensive Card Index to those records. Pages on which marriage and family records occur are so noted. Over 700 individuals are indexed by name and have also been cross-referenced in an alphabetized index by towns. While containing no dates, these indices do permit one to determine spouses, family groupings, and geographic distributions, and thus prove a useful aide in researching N.H. Austins. Copies may be obtained from the author for \$1.75 postpaid. Her address is 23 Allen Farm Lane, Concord, Mass. 01742.

QUERIES

10-1. **Joseph Austin** married Jenny Alford 3 June 1800 in Amherst County, Virginia. Her father was William Alford, and Benjamin Austin and Thomas Alford were witnesses. Joseph Austin came to Macon County, Illinois, about 1830 from Rutherford or Davidson Counties, Tennessee. He apparently died in Macon County about 1832. Need birth data and ancestry of Joseph.

10-2. **Moses G. Austin** born Delaware County, N.Y. after 18 June 1811. First wife was Sofronce Bradly, second wife Elizabeth Gordon, daughter of John Gordon. Moses lived in Delaware County, N.Y.; Bolivar, Allegany County, N.Y.; Cranberry Twp., Venango County, Penn.; Forest Twp., Richland County, Wisconsin, and Center Twp., Dade County, Missouri. Need ancestry of Moses, also his firm birthdate, marriage dates, date and place of his death.

10-3. **Randall Austin** born 1778-9 N.Y. (probably Pittstown, Rensselaer County) married Elvira Marsh born 1789 in Mass. Randall and Elvira named a son Holstead Austin, possibly after Elvira's mother. Randall and his brothers Perrigo, Peter, and Joseph went to Onondaga County, N.Y. Randall also resided in Wheeling, W. Virginia, and Belmont County, Ohio. Seek ancestry of Elvira and record of her marriage to Randall.

10-4. Have Revolutionary War document of ancestor of **Harold Washburn Austin** of Taunton, Mass.: a commission of Edward Martin as 1st Lt. in first regiment of Militia of Bristol Co., Mass. commanded by Capt. Noah Allen. Signed by Mass. Governor John Hancock, dated 1 July 1781. Seek advise as to best method of preservation and disposition of this document for future generations.

10-5. **Nathaniel Austin, Sr.** born circa 1720 (England?), married Agnes Richardson circa 1740 (England?). Left Lunenburg County, Virginia 1765 for South Carolina. Lived Laurens, Newberry, and Greenville Counties. Revolutionary War soldier. Indents 1779-1786. Acquired 'Gilder' 14 February 1797 Simpsonville, S.C. on Gilder's Creek. Died after 1800 Greenville County, S.C. Family tradition states Nathaniel had brothers Moses and Jeremiah. Need ancestry of Nathaniel and Agnes, also their birth and marriage dates.

10-6. **Nathaniel Austin, Jr.** born circa 1744-5 in England. Left Lunenburg County, Virginia for North Carolina. Participated Revolutionary War with South Carolina Militia. Res. Pendleton, S.C. 1790, Granger County, Tennessee 1799. Died in Gwinnett County, Georgia after 1832 land lottery. Children from bible records: Mary, Franky, Walter, John, Nathaniel, Henrietta, William Anderson, Sarah, Thomas Henry, and Anne. Seek wife's name, ancestry, birth and marriage dates.

THIRD GENERATION

S11. SARAH³ AUSTIN (*Samuel*^{2,1}) was born 28 March 1692 in Andover, Mass. She married James Bodwell of Methuen on 28 November 1739 in Methuen. James, the son of Henry and Bethiah (—) Bodwell, was born 10 January 1690-1 in Andover. Sarah died in Andover on 18 September 1769.

S12. SAMUEL³ AUSTIN (*Samuel*^{2,1}) was born 27 August 1694 in Andover, Mass. He married Mehitable Frye of Andover on 2 February 1737. Mehitable, the daughter of Ebenezer Frye and Elizabeth Farnum. Samuel died in Andover 31 December 1764 aged 70, intestate. His widow Mehitable posted bond on 27 April 1765 and took an inventory of the estate in May 1765. She herself died 26 August 1778 in Andover. Samuel and Mehitable were apparently childless, for no children are recorded in Andover, nor is any mention of their offspring made in John Austin's will (below).

S13. JOHN³ AUSTIN (*Samuel*^{2,1}) was born 13 July 1697 in Andover, Mass. He lived unmarried in Andover, and died there on 13 March 1764 'aged 68' years, leaving a will:

In the Name of God Amen I John Austin of Andover in the County of Essex and Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England yeoman calling to mind the mortality of my body Do make this my last Will & First I commend my Soul into the hands of God my Creator believing through his mercy and the merritt of my Saviour Jesus Christ I shall Inherit Eternal Life my Body I Comitt to the Earth to be Decently Buried att the Discretion of my Executor hereafter mentioned and Touching Such Worldly Estate with which it hath Pleased God to Bless me in this Life I give and Dispose of the Same as followethe— Imprimis I Will that all my Just Debts and funeral Charges be Paid by my Executor in Conveiniant Time after my Decs:— Item I give to my sister Mary Austin forty pounds Lawfull money to be Paid to her by my Exec^r within two years after my Decease— Item I give to my sister Sarah Bodwell Wido of James Bodwell Decd Twenty pounds Lawfull money to be paid to her by my Executor within two years after my Decs:— Item I give to my syster Lucy Swan Wife of Asie Swan of Methuen thirteen pounds six shillings and Eight pence Lawfull money to be paid to her by my Executor within two years after my Decease— Item I give to my House keeper Ruth Stephens the Use and Improvment of my East and Lower room in my Dwelling house and so much Priviledge in the Sellar as Shee Shall have Occation for also one good Cow out of my Stock of Cattle to be kept for her Use Summer and Winter all which to be used and improv^d by her during her Natural Life— Also I give to the sd: Ruth two good Bed Blanketts to be att her Disposal also I give to the sd: Ruth the Use and improv^t: of so much of my household goods as she shall have occation for so long as she shall be pleased to Continue her Habitation in my house— Item I give to my three sisters aforementioned all my household goods to be Equally Divided Amongst them after the Decease or Removal of the sd: Ruth Stephens—the foregoing Bequests to my three sisters is in full of what is my Pleasure they should have out of my Estate— Item I give to my Brother Daniel Austin my Mare & Colt— Item I give to my two Brethren Namely Samuel Austin & Daniel Austin all my money and the Contents of my bonds notes and other Debts that are Due or that may become Due to my Estate att my Decs: also my Husbandry Tackler Stock of Cattle horses sheep and swine also all my Provision of every sort all my corn meat and Hay and all other my

Personal Estate of Every Denomination to be Equally Divided between them after the payment of my Debts Legacies funeral charges and the cost of the Settlement of my Estate is Deducted out of my personal Estate aforesd:— Item I give to my sd: Brethren Namely Samuel Austin and Daniel Austin all my buildings and lands in Andover to be Occupied Used and Improved by them in Equal Shares during their Natural Lives and in case their Wives or either of them should survive their husbands my Will is that my Real Estate shall be improved by them in Like manner During their Natural Lives and after the Decease of my afore named Brethren and their Wives my Will is that all my Real Estate Building and Lands shall be the Property in fee simple the first male heirs of the Body of my Brother Daniel Aforesd: that shall survive the Term of twenty one years and in case of Default in Male Issue of my Brother Daniel Aforesd: my Will is that my Real Estate aforesd: shall be the Property of the feemale heirs of the body of my Brother Daniel aforesd: in fee simple and in Equal Shares Lastly I do herby Constitue and appoint my Brother Samuel Austin aforesd: the only Sole Executor of this my Will and I do herby Revoke all other Wills heretofore by me made and do make and declare this to be my Last Will and Testament— In Witness whereof I have here unto sett my hand and Seal the Twenty Eighth day of february Anno Domini one thousand seven hundred and sixtyfour and in the fourth year of his Majesties Reign— Signed Sealed Published and declared by the sd John Austin to be his Last Will and Testament in presence of us the Subscribers— John Austin his mark Seal

It is clear from John's Will that he was unmarried and without children of his own. Since John's brother Samuel died shortly after John, and was unable to carry out his role as Executor, it was undoubtedly Samuel's wife who was the 'Mehitable Austin' who gave bond in administering John's estate, which is confirmed by the fact that she also gave bond for her husband's estate on the same date, 27 April 1765. Thus Mehitable was John's sister-in-law, and not his widow as has been erroneously published.

S14. MARY³ AUSTIN (*Samuel*^{2,1}) was born 28 February 1700-1 in Andover, Mass. She never married, and died in Andover on 27 December 1774 in her 74th year.

S15. LUCY³ AUSTIN (*Samuel*^{2,1}) was born 3 April 1706 in Andover, Mass. She married Asa Swan of Methuen, Mass. on 6 February 1734-5 at Methuen. Asa, the son of Robert Swan, Jr. and Elizabeth Storie, was born 27 November 1687 in Haverhill, Mass. He died 14 January 1766 in his 78th year, having 'served the Town of Methuen 28 or 9 years in the office of Town Clerk.' Lucy died 10 June 1764 in her 56th year. SWAN CHILDREN: SUSANNA 1735, LUCY 1737, DANIEL 1740, JOHN 1742, MARY 1746, MARY 1747.

S16. DANIEL³ AUSTIN (*Samuel*^{2,1}) was born between 22 April and 1 July 1711. He lived in Andover, where he married Eunice Kimball on 25 February 1762. She was the daughter of Ephraim and Mary (—) Kimball and was born 3 July 1724 in Boxford, Mass. Daniel died on 14 September 1776 aged 65 years, while his widow Eunice died 27 December 1819 in Andover. The children of this couple who married so late in life were all born in Andover, and saved the Samuel² Austin (S1) line from extinc-

THE DESCENDANTS OF SAMUEL AUSTIN OF BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS

by Michael Edward Austin
and Patricia Biebuyck Austin

S. SAMUEL¹ AUSTIN was probably an immigrant, although his origins have not yet been found. Indeed, little is known of Samuel except that he was in Boston by the time of his son's birth in 1669. His wife's first name was Hopestill, sometimes shortened to 'Hope'. Where Samuel and Hope resided before or after the births listed below has not been learned. Two of their children were born in Boston:

CHILDREN: S1. SAMUEL, b. 8 October 1669
S2. THOMAS, b. 12 September 1671

SECOND GENERATION

S1. SAMUEL² AUSTIN (*Samuel*¹) was born in Boston on 8 October 1669. He first appears on the list of taxpayers in Andover, Mass. on the Tax List dated 20 September 1690, along with his brother Thomas. Samuel married Lucy Poor in Andover on 11 October 1691, and they settled in the North End of the Towne. Lucy, the daughter of Daniel Poor and Mary Farnum, was born 28 September 1670 in Andover. Daniel, the Town Constable in 1689-90, was a close neighbor of Samuel's, for on 7 March 1697-8 the land records have: 'Sold to Samuell Asten that peece of land which Sargt Samuel Frie changed with ye Astine, which Leith on ye East Side of Daniel Poors land.' Also, in 1698 Samuel bought 13 acres from the Town (land formerly that of Samuel Frye's), lying to the east of Daniel Poor's land. Samuel appears several times more in the Andover land records, as he continued to add to his land holdings. On 14 July 1721, Samuel Austin sold to Samuel Smith four acres in Andover, 'lying Eastward of a brook called Boston or Beacher Brook'. Samuel died on 28 September 1753 in Andover aged 'about 84' years, while his widow Lucy died there 25 June 1759 aged 88 years. Their children were born in Andover.

CHILDREN: S11. SARAH, b. 28 March 1692
S12. SAMUEL, b. 27 August 1694
S13. JOHN, b. 13 July 1697
S14. MARY, b. 28 February 1700-1
S15. LUCY, b. 3 April 1706
S16. DANIEL, b. — 1711

S2. THOMAS² AUSTIN (*Samuel*¹) was born in Boston on 12 September 1671. On 15 September 1690 in Andover, Mass., Thomas married Hannah Foster, daughter of Andrew Foster, Jr. and Mary Russ. Hannah was born 16 July 1668. Thomas first appears on the Andover Tax List dated 20 September 1690, along with his brother Samuel,

in the North End of the town. He was last taxed in the North End on 26 January 1690-1, and first appears on the Tax List for the South End of town on 29 June 1691. Like his brother, Thomas continued to add to his Andover land holdings, and on 26 November 1698 the town records have: 'Laid out to Thomas Austin halfe an acre of land that he bought of ye Towne, Lyeing on ye North Side of his other land & Lyeing on ye East side of Nathaniel Abbotts Land . . .'. He is last found on the Tax Lists in Andover in December 1709, the Minister's Rate tax, and must have removed from Andover shortly thereafter.

Thomas, along with Lt. Stephen Barker and John Guttersen, purchased of the widow Lydia Griffin land on the North side of the Merrimack River in the Township of Haverhill . . . eight score and eighteen acres which they divided into nine lots, three lots to each purchaser. This part of Haverhill was later to become the town of Methuen, and later still Salem, New Hampshire.

At the Haverhill Town Meeting of 1712, Thomas Austin and his neighbors applied for an abatement of their taxes for the ministry and the school, on account of the great distance they lived from the Town, and the difficulty they met with in coming. The town voted to abate one half of their ministry rate. Perhaps because of this great distance, it appears Thomas still attended church back in Andover, for Andover town records state that 'Joshuah Stevens & Thomas Austin were both drowned in Merrimake River going home from Meeting on the Sabbath Day being the 23 of March 1711-12'.

Thomas died intestate, his widow was granted administration of his estate on 10 May 1714. The inventory of his estate listed 150 acres of land, books, iron pots and wares, bedding, chairs and tables, cow-plow-husbandry tackling, three pigs, three cows, four oxen, two pair of steers, four heifers, a broad ax, and a young calfe, plus a few other illegible items. The widow received 'the house lott with the pasture land thereto adjoining for her third,' the other two thirds being divided into seven shares. The eldest son Thomas received two shares, while the other children each received one share.

The widow Hannah married again on 2 October 1722 to Jotham Hendrick in Haverhill, and a third time on 17 April 1729 at Haverhill to Henry Bradley of Newbury, Mass. It is of interest to note that Hannah's grandmother, Ann Foster, was accused, tried and condemned as a witch, as described in great detail in the *Foster Genealogy*. The children of Thomas and Hannah were born in Andover.

CHILDREN: S21. THOMAS, b. 23 January 1691-2
S22. BENJAMIN, b. 16 June 1694
S23. DANIEL, b. 7 August 1698
S24. ZEBADIAH, b. 17 July 1701
S25. ABIEL, b. — 1703
S26. HANNAH, b. 7 April 1706

THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN AUSTIN OF WORTHINGTON, MASSACHUSETTS

by Charles Maxwell Austin

J. JOHN¹ AUSTIN was born in England in 1740, and died 25 May 1820 at Worthington, Mass. in his 81st year. He came to this country as a young man, and assisted in establishing American Independence while acting in the capacity of private in Capt. Ebenezer Webster's Company, Worthington, Mass. John marched on 20 April 1775 to Cambridge, Mass. in response to the alarm of 19 April 1775. He served one month and five days.

John Austin married Rachel (Smith) Lawrence, born 4 March 1744 at Easton, Mass., the daughter of Benjamin and Mary (—) Smith. Rachel had married first at Brockton, Mass. to Jonathan Lawrence on 22 May 1765. She died on 30 August 1827 at Worthington, Mass.

CHILDREN: J1. TIMOTHY, b. 17 April 1780
J2. JOHN, b. 17 October 1783

References: *Massachusetts Soldiers in the American Revolutionary War, Vol. 1*; Becket, Mass. Vital Records; National No. 31185; Mr. Franklin Austin, Franklin, Nebraska (1929); Mrs. Charles Channing Allen of 419 Ward Parkway, Kansas City, Missouri.

SECOND GENERATION

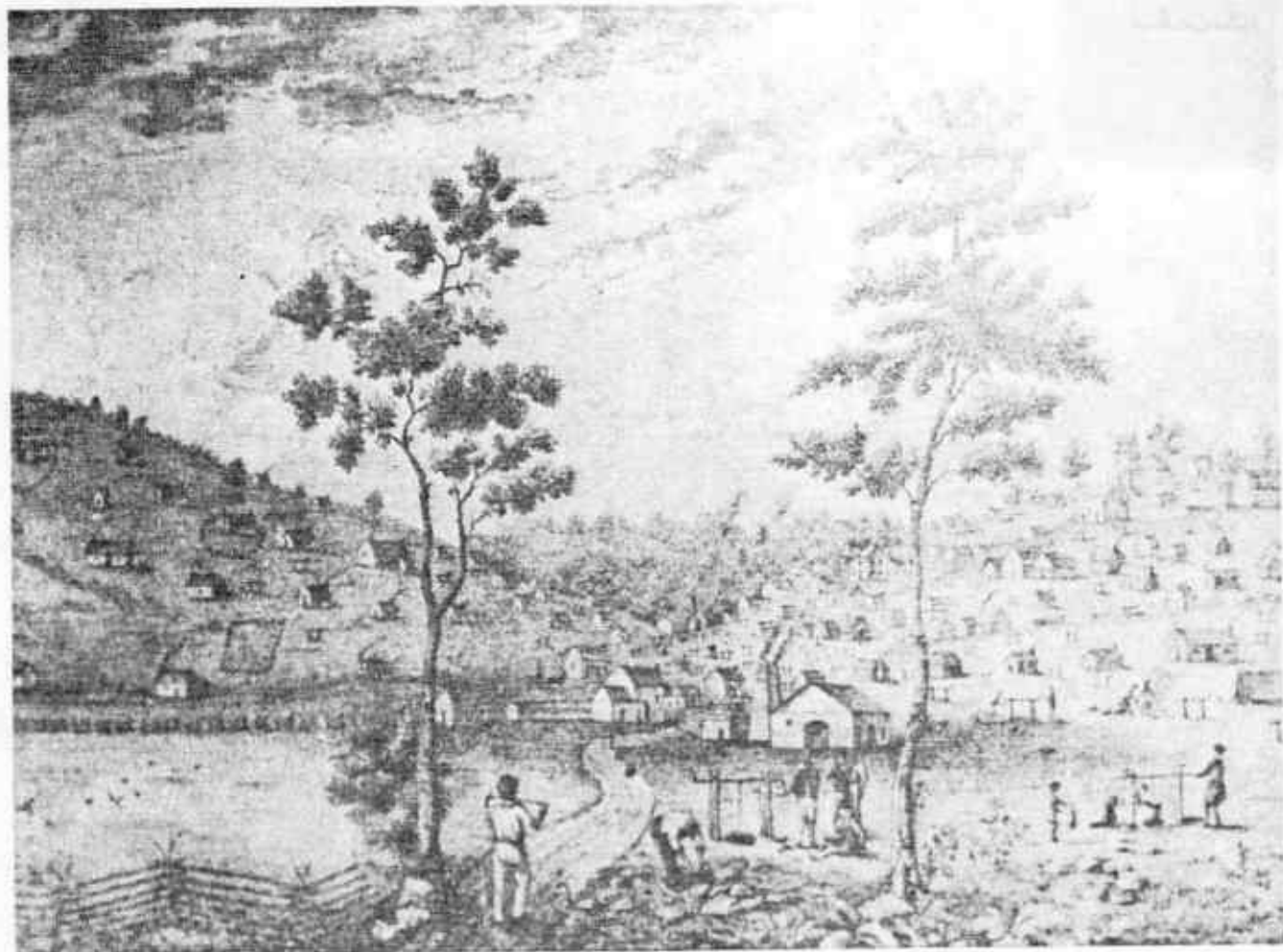
J1. TIMOTHY² AUSTIN (John¹) was born on 17 April 1780. He married Rebecca Harris at Becket, Mass. on 22 October 1801. Rebecca was born on 2 December 1785, the daughter of James and Martha (Parke) Harris. They removed to Ripley Twp., Huron County, Ohio, where Rebecca died on 30 August 1855 and Timothy died on 15 December 1859.

CHILDREN: J11. TIMOTHY JAMES, b. 1802, d. 6 November 1806 age 4 at Worthington
J12. HORACE S., b. —
J13. DEXTER, b. —
J14. ALFRED B., b. 1809, d. 12 May 1816 at Worthington
J15. LYDIA MINERVA, b. —, m. 10 January 1827 at Worthington Samuel Cowing of Chesterfield, Mass.
J16. HOMER JOHN, b. 1813, d. 1889 in Kansas, m. 22 June 1843 at Fairfield, Ohio to Adaline Cherry, b. 1822, d. 1909 in Kansas.
J17. ADDISON A., b. —, went to Wisconsin.
J18. EDWARD (EDWIN) L., b. —
J19. SIDNEY P., b. 1818, d. 25 October 1820 at Worthington in his 3rd year

J1A. MARTHA PARKE, b. 5 November 1821, d. 30 August 1908, m. 4 May 1843 to William Hoy, m. 2nd 19 October 1852 Norman Stanley, b. 1819 d. 1889.
J1B. MARY E. (or C.), b. —, m. 26 October 1842 Phile R. Hoy at Ripley Twp., Ohio.
J1C. SARAH A., b. —
J1D. ELIZA B., age 22 in 1850 Ohio Census, m. — Eaton.
J1E. FRANCES A., age 16 in 1850 Ohio Census
J1F. BENJAMIN DWIGHT, Minor at the time his father made his Will on 17 June 1848.

J2. JOHN² AUSTIN (John¹) was born 17 October 1783 at Worthington, Mass. Baptised on admission to church on 5 May 1822. He died 25 August 1827 at Becket, Mass., and is buried in the Church Yard in Becket Center. John married on 4 September 1806 at Worthington to Lodemia Herrick Daniels. She was the daughter of Dan and Zeruah (Herrick) Daniels, born 6 February 1785 at Worthington, admitted to the church 3 November 1816, and died 1 April 1869 at Oberlin, Ohio. She is buried in the Rugby Cemetery, Vermillion Twp., Ohio. John and Lodemia had ten children, the first five were born at Chester, Mass., the others at Becket, Mass.

CHILDREN: J21. EMELINE, b. 29 April 1807, m. 15 January 1828 to Jesse Johnson at Becket.
J22. MARIAH, b. 4 February 1809, m. 12 December 1827 Dr. Chester Freeland at Becket.
J23. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 5 October 1810, m. 24 May 1842 Amanda Harris at Becket.
J24. MARY ANN, b. 2 July 1813m. — May 1840 to Edward Morse.
J25. WILLIAM ELBRIDGE, b. 23 June 1815, m. 2 December 1845 Emeline Clark at Becket, m. 2nd 6 November 1867 Fannie Elvira Lester at Gilman, Iowa.
J26. CAROLINE, b. 21 August 1817, m. 31 December 1846 Frederick Clarke at Becket.
J27. FRANKLIN DEXTER, b. 3 October 1819, m. 13 January 1853 Caroline Florella Sprague at Worcester, Mass., m. 2nd 1 May 1865 Julia Maria Goddard at Worcester.
J28. HENRY ALLEN, b. 23 November 1821, m. 28 September 1851 Mary Wright Johnson at Becket, m. 2nd 30 November 1871 Caroline Maxim at Pleasanton, Michigan.
J29. ELIZA JANE, b. 5 April 1824, d. 12 August 1827 at Becket, buried Becket Center.
J2A. SAMUEL JOHN, b. 22 November 1826, m. 31 March 1858 Jennie S. Clarke at Lancaster, Mass., m. 2nd 8 December 1863 Susan Maria Miller at Royalston, Mass.



Early 1800s lead mining settlement

though accustomed to wealth and comfort, his wife Maria was a steady helpmate. Their third child, James E. Brown Austin, was born while they lived in Potosi.

The mines continued to produce large quantities of lead, but the War of 1812 brought on a paralysis of trade with caused great financial difficulties in the area.

In 1816, Austin and several others applied to the Territorial Legislature for authority to establish a bank. The request was granted and the bank was opened in December 1816, but due to the chaotic condition of the country struggling through the aftermath of the war, the bank failed.

Earlier that year, Austin and his wife, Maria, had moved from Durham Hall to Herculaneum, leaving their plantation, negroes, lead mines and furnaces to their son, Stephan F. Austin and his family. Austin's illustrious career in the mineral areas of Missouri ends here. But this is not the

end of his story.

Austin had lost his wealth, but desired to try something he had always dreamed of: to settle 300 families in the Spanish Province of Texas and conduct trade there. He borrowed \$50 from his son Stephan, and set out with a horse, a mule and a Negro man. In a letter to his son James, he stated "I have made a visit to San Antonio and obtained liberty to settle in that country, as I am ruined in this. I found nothing I could do would bring back my property again., To remain in the country where I had enjoyed wealth, in a state of poverty, I could not submit to."

But he did not live to return to Texas. He had overtaxed himself on the return trip, eating nothing but berries and fruit since his gun was damaged and he could not kill wild animals.

According to Mrs. Austin's letters to her son Stephan, "On his return, he went first to settle up with the failed

bank. This took six weeks of worry and uncertainty. He then went to Potosi to arrange with his creditors there regarding his prospective move to Texas." By then, he was ill and weak, so he decided to try and reach the home of his daughter, Emily, in St. Frances County and rest there.

However, Austin took a turn for the worse. Maria was summoned, and Austin died at Emily's home on June 10, 1821. He was buried in the old Presbyterian Cemetery in Potosi, and his wife Maria was later buried beside him. Austin's dying wish that Stephan would carry out the colonization of Texas later came true.

Austin's leadership and dedication resulted in Missouri being recognized today as having the largest and most valuable lead mining industry in the world. Southeast Missouri's mines are a continuing monument to the foresight and vision of a man named Moses Austin — Missouri's First Industrialist. □

t Industrialist

his knowledge of lead mining to Southeast Missouri.

Story by JO BURFORD

Austin's report stated that "No country yet known furnishes greater indications of an inexhaustible quantity of lead and it so easily obtained. It is also evident that there are yet valuable discoveries to be made."

Austin went on to predict that the Missouri mines were capable of producing sufficient lead not only for United States consumption but also for all of Europe. All of his predictions proved to be true in the years to follow.

When Potosi became the County Seat of Washington County in 1813, Austin donated forty acres of land for the town and the courthouse. He was dedicated to the growth and improvement of the town, and petitioned the Territorial Legislature for aid in constructing the first highway through Potosi.

Before Austin came to Missouri, there had been no industry in Upper Louisiana except Daniel Boone's Salt Licks. Lead now took its place beside flour, corn and peltry as a leading export product to Pittsburgh and New Orleans.

Some historians say that Austin was quarrelsome and greedy, but none can deny that he was an extremely important citizen of the territory. Al-

Austin's Accomplishments

A partial list of Moses Austin's many accomplishments shows why he cannot be underestimated in the economic history of our state.

1. He transformed lead mining in the territory from an adventuresome seasonal sport to a highly profitable year-round industry.

2. He revolutionized the lead industry of his day by increasing the yield of lead per pound three-fold.

3. He sank the first deep shaft in what is known as "soap rock" with such success that the whole mining character of that region became established, and Austin became known as the "Father of Deep Lead Mining" west of the Mississippi River. This first deep shaft was 80 feet; prior to that, no other shaft had been sunk deeper than 10 feet.

4. Austin built the first reverberatory furnace. By 1802, this furnace was doing all the lead smelting for the entire area. Only crude log furnaces had been used before, and these resulted in a great loss of ore with often

no more than 35-percent of the lead being saved.

5. He built and operated a sawmill.

6. He operated a General Store where clothing materials, household and kitchen furniture, hardware and other manufactured goods could be bought or exchanged for lead.

7. He had a shot tower erected near the creek one mile northwest of Mine a' Breton and he set up a sheet metal manufacturer there.

8. He founded the town of Herculaneum as a shipping point for lead and shot production. Austin and his partner, Hammond, had noticed this wide, level spot at the mouth of Joachim Creek. Noting that it would make a good shipping point and was considerably closer to the mines than was Ste. Genevieve, the present one, they secured land and laid out the town of Herculaneum on June 9, 1809. At first, the town was used only as a shipping point and a shot tower base, but now, 175 years later, Herculaneum can boast of being the home of the world's largest lead smelter.

Southland

Missouri's First I

Great things happened when Moses Austin brought his kn

Moses Austin was no stranger to lead mining when he learned of vast deposits of lead in what is now Washington County, Missouri. While mining the lead of the Chisel Mine in Wythe County, Virginia in the late 1790's, stories began reaching Austin of tremendous outcroppings of lead that had been discovered in the Upper Louisiana Territory.

Francois Renault had discovered lead in the area in 1719, and had begun shallow surface mining in areas of what now comprises Washington, St. Frances, Madison and parts of Jefferson Counties. The richest deposits had been stumbled on by a man named "the Breton," a nomad soldier and hunter who found the immense outcroppings of lead in the vicinity of what is now Potosi while he was bear hunting.

The quantity of lead in the area was almost beyond belief. Much of it lay on the surface, or just inches under it. Mining was being carried out in the most primitive way, with only 35 to 40 percent of the ore being saved.

Mine a' Breton was then a vast wilderness, under Spanish Rule. Except for the small village of Ste. Genevieve — with about 120 families — and another village of about four or

five families, the land was inhabited by Indians and wild animals. There were a few shallow mines to the southeast, but Mine a' Breton was by far the most productive; its huge quantities of lead went to manufacture bullets needed for the American Revolution.

Moses Austin knew changes were needed in the mines of Southeast Missouri, and he decided to bring them about. He visited Mine a' Breton, and applied for and received a grant of land from the Spanish Post Command. The league of land — and area of about 7,000 miles — was granted only on the condition that Austin would introduce and implement the many mining improvements with which he was familiar.

In June 1798, he moved his family to Ste. Genevieve. He began introducing new techniques and enterprises (see sidebar) considered so important to the economy and growth of Missouri that he became known as "Missouri's first industrialist."

Austin's contemporaries recognized in him admirable qualities of industry and perseverance, but with others, he was often seen as being short-tempered, impetuous, and lacking both tact and humor. He was in

constant controversy over the boundaries of his land at a time when the law was lax.

The Indians inhabiting the mining area were hostile, therefore the miners lived in Ste. Genevieve and traveled together to work the mines from mid-August to November. Austin knew the mines could never be profitable unless they were worked year-round, so he moved his family to Mine a' Breton and encouraged the other miners to bring their families to the mine site, which they did. The miners' homes were humble cabins, but Austin's home was a mansion, patterned after the home of his birthplace in Durham, Connecticut. Built in 1789, it served the Austin family until destroyed by fire in 1871.

The year 1804 brought about many changes: the village of Mine a' Breton was re-named Potosi; and the American flag was flown over the entire Louisiana Territory. American Courts were established in St. Louis, Ste. Genevieve, St. Charles, New Madrid and Cape Girardeau. Captain Amos Stoddard was made First American Commandant of Upper Louisiana, and upon taking office, asked Austin for a report on the mines.





Austin Family Association of Lost Creek



16th ANNUAL REUNION

LOST CREEK, WHITE COUNTY, TENNESSEE

SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

BESS AUSTIN MACHTLEY, our beloved founder and historian, died on August 1, 1980, at the Paoli Memorial Hospital, Pennsylvania, after a three month illness. Bess was born April 12, 1905 in Lancaster, Texas. She graduated from Baylor University as a Registered Nurse and served some 10 years in the Navy Nurse Corp. When stationed in Philadelphia, she met Kenneth M. Machtley, and they were married on April 29, 1936. Bess retired from the Navy but served in the nursing profession until 1968. She was a member of the Westminister Presbyterian Church in West Chester, Penn. and many organizations. She was buried in Fishertown, Bedford Co., Penn. Survivors, in addition to her husband, are three children: Kenneth A. Machtley, Cashmere, Wash.; Mrs. Betty Jane Mackey, Houston, Texas; Donna Lee Machtley, Dallas, Texas; sisters: Ina Austin and Thelma A. Armstrong, Dallas; Brother: William B. Austin, Dallas; and five grandchildren. Bess and her husband, Kenneth, came to Lost Creek in 1964 in search of the ancestral cemetery. After much searching they located it, and with the help of other Austin descendants, restored it to its original grace and dignity. The next year the first Austin Reunion was held, due to Bess' influence.



Austin Reunion, Lost Creek, August, 1973 — (left to right): Irene A. Green and daughter, Leonard W. Davis, Bess and Kenneth Machtley. — Photo by Larry Boyd

ORANGE COUNTY CALIFORNIA
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

AUSTIN CEMETERY PERPETUAL CARE FUND

Bess' dream was for perpetual maintenance of the ancient family cemetery which she loved and struggled to restore. A special AUSTIN CEMETERY PERPETUAL CARE FUND has been established at a Sparta Tenn. bank for this purpose. Only the interest from the fund will be withdrawn and will be spent exclusively to maintain the Austin Cemetery down through the years. Contributions, both large and small, are urgently needed now. They are tax-deductible. Donors will receive a membership card and will be listed in future newsletters. Please send your most generous donation today to the Austin Assn. treasurer, Mrs. Irene A. Green, Route 3, Sparta, Tennessee 38583.

Send items for the family newsletter to Larry C. Boyd, Box 512, McMinnville, Tenn. 37110

Austin



Austin Cemetery, Lost Creek, White Co., Tenn. — August, 1973

— Photo by Larry C. Boyd

— IN MEMORIUM —

BESS AUSTIN MACHTLEY came to the beautiful little valley of the Lost Creek a decade and a half ago in search of her beloved ancestors. She enlisted the help of her distant cousins, and together they uncovered the gravesites of the John and Nathaniel Austin families, pioneer settlers of White County. The little Austin cemetery was overgrown with bramble and bush. But, due to the persistence, the dedication, indeed the inspiration of Bess Machtley, that little graveyard today is a spot of beauty — a place to go and reflect and remember.

Remember the brave and hardy souls who crossed the mountain wilderness on foot and later by wagon and oxen. Searching. Looking for a better home. A place where they could build a home, plant a harvest, raise a family, and worship a God who kept speaking to their hearts, "Go and find a better land." And so they came to the valley of the Lost Creek. They built their homes, planted the land and harvested the crops, raised good families, and worshiped their God.

The years wore on. The first generation died, then the second, the third, and on. They buried their beloved wives, husbands, children, parents, slaves, sisters and brothers under the green sod on that little hillside in the valley. The surrounding mountains stand in tribute all around the little cemetery, looking down upon the earthly resting spot of the valiant pioneers and their children and their grandchildren.

Finally, the family farm passed into strange hands. The wall about the little graveyard was taken down by thoughtless hands to be used for "more practical purposes." The gravesites, with their ancient markers, fell under the spell of the briar. They were lost to sight, then lost to memory. With the Austin clan gone, the graves were forgotten.

Somehow, the image of the little graveyard seemed to appear to Bess. She came from Pennsylvania to seek it out. She tried and failed. She tried again. Eventually she succeeded. With the help of other Austin kinsmen and women, she restored the cemetery to its original beauty. Then she created an organization to keep the site in perpetual beauty. That it might never again fall prey to the carelessness of man or nature. She created a fellowship who love to come together each year to share and to remember.

As long as the Austin reunion gathers, Bess will be there. Her spirit, which guided us to this hallowed spot in the beginning, now rests among her beloved ancestors. And, it rejoices that the fellowship lives and goes on and on and on, so that future generations might also come here, and pause, and remember.

We thank you Bess. And we pledge to you that, as long as we can keep and care for it, that beautiful dream of yours will live.

ORANGE COUNTY CALIFORNIA
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

— L.C.B.

Mr. and Mrs. I. Tom Hutson, Mrs. Carlton Moffet, Miss Ina Austin, Irene A. Greene, Mrs. J. Austin (Alene) Boyd, Larry C. Boyd, Greta Slater, Edna Green, Mr. & Mrs. Albert Fraser, Mamie Davis, Christine Hall, Maxine Sparkman, A. J. Jones, Thelma Armstrong, Dallas Passons, Verna Bruner, Margaret Hudgens, W. B. Austin, Jimmy Dycus, Beecher & Lela Cunningham, N. F. Webb, Willard & Opal Hayes, Beulah Johnson, Chester Davis, Robert Austin, Mr. & Mrs. Harve Tolbert, Arthur Austin, Mary Turner, Rufus Anderson, Luther & Cora Austin, Martha McCrackin, Mrs. C. A. (Flo Davis) Roberts, Ellen Austin, Luther Austin Jr., Mr. & Mrs. Venton Austin, Bernice Dycus Graves, Mary Passons, Finis & Dorothy Perry, John L. Dycus, Kenneth Machtley, Betty Mackey, Olive Ellis, Leonard & Dorothy Davis.

— NEWS OF THE AUSTIN CLAN —

IRENE GREENE spent last winter in Honolulu, Hawaii, with her granddaughter, MARY TOMEY and husband Dick Tomey, who is head football coach at the University of Hawaii.

RICHARD MOSS and NANCY MILLER were married February 15, 1980. Richard is the son of EVELYN MOSS, daughter of Irene Greene of Sparta, Tennessee.

KENNETH MACHTLEY, husband of our late historian Bess, is moving to Dallas, Texas. DONNA MACHTLEY of Dallas will work with her aunt INA AUSTIN of Dallas to complete the Austin Family History Book begun by their mother and sister, Bess Austin Machtley.



JONGEE SMITH, Livingston, TN, daughter of Mrs. Jimmy (Gwin Dycus) Smith and granddaughter of Jimmy & Goldie Dycus of Sparta, participated in a Christian campaign to New Zealand during the summer of 1980. Jongee is a student at David Lipscomb College, Nashville.

MARY PASSONS was guest of honor at a surprise 84th birthday party, September 25, 1980, in Sparta's Presbyterian Church. A huge crowd of kin turned out to honor our beloved Mary.

PATRICK ANTHONY THOMPSON, son of William B. & Martha J. Thompson of Sparta, TN, a graduate of White County High School, is an Aviation Structural Mechanic with the U.S. Navy. His proud grandmother is Mary (Dycus) Passons of Sparta.

MYRON and CAROL GOODWIN (son and daughter-in-law of WILLIAM A.) left on July 26, 1981, for one year in Israel. Also, on July 29, 1981, CATHERINE SUE GOODWIN (daughter of WILLIAM A.) will go to Israel for one year. They will be working on a Kibbutz in northern Israel.

The national convention of the **Austin Families Association of America** was held July 31 - August 2, 1981, in Colorado Spring, Colorado. The 1982 national convention will be in Chattanooga, TN, August 1, 1982. Association dues are \$3. Send for details (SASE) to Lorena & Oliver Austin, Route 1, Box 233, Claude, TX 79019.

If you are searching your family tree and need help from a good geneologist, contact cousin BONITA BRATCHER MANGRUM, Route 7, Box 390, McMinnville, TN 37110. (Send SASE, please).

Dr. Margret Rhinehart, Spencer, TN 38585, has completed a book on all the cemeteries of Van Buren County, TN, which gives names & dates for those buried and additional information about parentage. There is a complete index. The volumes should be ready for distribution soon. Also, the **Van Buren County Historical Society** was formed in 1980 and will be of interest and value to many of our readers. Members receive Newsletters and announcements of publications and events. Dues are \$5 a year. Contact Dr. Rhinehart, the secretary, about the society.

The cost of this Newsletter was underwritten by Miss Ina Austin of Dallas, Texas and Larry Boyd of McMinnville, Tennessee

★ ANNOUNCEMENT ★

Volume 3 of the DAVIS-ANDERSON-AUSTIN FAMILY NEWSLETTER will be published October 1, 1981. The eight-page, well illustrated supplement to The Davis History Book will sell for \$1.00 each plus 50¢ for first class postage. Back copies of Vol. 2 (1978) are still available for 75¢. Orders may be combined to save postage. (Three newsletters may be mailed together at the same postal rate.)

Send your orders for these valuable family chronicles to the editor, Larry C. Boyd, P.O. Box 512, McMinnville, Tennessee 37110.



Austin Family Association of Lost Creek

OCCGS REFERENCE ONLY



17th ANNUAL REUNION

LOST CREEK, WHITE COUNTY, TENNESSEE

SEPTEMBER 27, 1981



William Pleasant Anderson
1842 - 1889



Mary Elizabeth Austin
c. 1848 - 1907

William Pleasant (Bill) Anderson and Mary Elizabeth Austin were married on December 30, 1863. The photographs reproduced above of them were made before their wedding, and they carried each others picture in little cases. The glass on Mary's was broken during a battle in the Civil War when Bill served in the Confederate Army. He was a bugler and was captured by the Yanks and stayed in a POW Camp for a time. On one occasion, Bill was buried when a cannonball hit a snow bank nearby. His friends thought he was dead, but he dug himself out. Bill and Mary were born on neighboring farms in Lost Creek, White County, Tennessee. Their grandparents had come there in the early 1800's from North Carolina, according to family tradition and old census records. Bill was a son of John Milton Anderson (1815-1868) & Ann Eliza Anderson (1814-1870). John Milton Anderson was a son of Zachariah (1789-1867) & Rebecca (England) Anderson (1796-1871). Rebecca's father, Aaron England, helped lay out the town of Sparta, having moved there from old Wilkes County, N.C.

Mary E. was a daughter of Nathaniel Glenn Austin (1827-1898) & Martha Jane (Byran) Austin (1824-1910). N. G. was a son of Nathaniel Austin (1791-1869) & Mary Austin (1784-1870).

Bill and Mary had eleven children: Robert G., 1865-70; Liza Jane, 1866-68; John Clint, 1868-1954; an unnamed baby, Jan. 3-20, 1871; Laura Lou Ann (Davis), 1872-1950; Martha Alice (Rogers), 1874-1908; James Monroe, 1876-1957; Flora E. (Dycus), 1878-1959; William F., 1880-1950; Bertie E. (Dodson), 1882-1941; & Mary Attie (Davis), 1884-1971.

ORANGE COUNTY CALIFORNIA
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

THE AUSTIN CEMETERY PERPETUAL CARE FUND has received several nice contributions in the past year. The gifts ranged in size from \$2 to \$150. The fund is growing nicely but will require many more such gifts to develop into the kind of endowment which can support the perpetual upkeep of the Austin Cemetery. Your tax-deductible gifts may be sent to our treasurer, Mrs. Irene A. Greene, Route 3, Sparta, TN 38583.

The following donated to the fund in memory of our late beloved historian, Mrs. Bess Austin Machtley (1905-1980): Mrs. Charles R. Mitchell, Mrs. J. W. Worley, Mrs. Wilford Chapman, Mrs. Guy Smith Jr.,

To: Irene A. Greene, Rt. 3, Sparta, TN 38583

The undersigned wishes to donate the following tax-deductible gift to the Austin Cemetery of Lost Creek Fund.

(In memory of _____ Send card to _____)

\$_____ is enclosed for the Perpetual Care Fund, with the interest to be used for future maintenance of the Austin Cemetery.

\$_____ is enclosed for the current mowing & upkeep of the Austin Cemetery.

Name _____ Ancestor: _____

Street or Box _____ City, State _____